



The **Counterfeit**  
for *God's Forerunners*

**THE COUNTERFEIT**

**FOR**

**GOD'S**

**FORERUNNERS**



*"The Son of God willingly destroyed Himself on the Cross"*

Compiled by:

*El-Azar*

Published by:

*Berashith Ministry*

© 2020

First edition June 2020

Version 1.0

Second edition February 2025

Version 2.0

Cover designed by Utilisoft

Kallie du Plessis

Edited by

Estre-Lize Joubert

There is no copyright on our material.  
Please feel free to make as many copies as needed  
for free distribution. Not for resale.

[www.berashithministry.co.za](http://www.berashithministry.co.za)

email: BetHesdaHealingOasis@gmail.com

# Table of Content

<b>FOREWORD .....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>THE COUNTERFEIT FOR GOD’S FORERUNNERS .....</b>	<b>6</b>
<b>ELIJAH AND THE SPIRIT OF ELIJAH.....</b>	<b>12</b>
<b>THE DEATHS OF AHAB AND JEZEBEL .....</b>	<b>18</b>
<b>JOHN THE BAPTIST, HEROD AND HERODIAS .....</b>	<b>20</b>
<i>Not Born, But Made.....</i>	<i>24</i>
<b>CHARACTERISTICS OF THE JEZEBEL SPIRIT .....</b>	<b>26</b>
<i>Jezebel in the New Testament .....</i>	<i>26</i>
<i>Jezebel in the Old Testament.....</i>	<i>28</i>
<b>THE FAMILY TREE OF JEZEBEL .....</b>	<b>39</b>
<b>REJECTION .....</b>	<b>56</b>
<i>The Root of Rejection.....</i>	<i>59</i>
<i>The Results of Rejection .....</i>	<i>64</i>
<i>Double Rejection – the Counterfeit .....</i>	<i>68</i>
<b>EXPLORING THE FAMILY TREE OF JEZEBEL.....</b>	<b>74</b>
<i>The Parents of Jezebel: Baal and Ashtoreth.....</i>	<i>76</i>
<i>Babylon changes your indoctrination. ....</i>	<i>85</i>
<i>Jezebel and Delilah .....</i>	<i>88</i>
<i>Jezebel and Herod .....</i>	<i>97</i>

<i>Jezebel and Absalom</i> .....	106
Similarities and contrasts between Jezebel and Absalom .....	111
<i>Brother Perversion</i> .....	113
The Sexual act in the Garden of Eden.....	113
Seeds - Harvests - Cities .....	116
Pagan rituals in the House of God.....	122
<i>Brother Anti-Christ</i> .....	126
The Antichrist and the Beast.....	130
<i>Belial</i> .....	142
Belial and ungodly soul ties .....	147
Conspiracy of Jezebel and Belial.....	150
Belial and the Spirit of Alcohol .....	151
Belial and God's anointed .....	152
The evil works of Belial .....	156
<i>Sister Religion</i> .....	167
Legalism and Witchcraft .....	169
<i>Son Homosexuality – The Eunuch Spirit</i> .....	171
The Making Of Spiritual Eunuchs .....	173
Male and Female .....	190
Born Gay?.....	200
Key Facts.....	205
<i>Daughter Witchcraft</i> .....	207
Witchcraft: A Demonic Counterfeit for God's Power. ....	211
Informal Witchcraft.....	216
Formal Witchcraft.....	230
<b>UNCOVERING THE ROOTS</b> .....	<b>232</b>

<b>HEALING OF A WOUNDED SOUL .....</b>	<b>235</b>
<i>Tearing Down Strongholds .....</i>	<i>235</i>
<i>Breaking the Jezebel Stronghold .....</i>	<i>255</i>
<i>Finding The True Way .....</i>	<i>257</i>
<b>A CLEANSING PRAYER .....</b>	<b>260</b>
<b>CLOSING REMARKS .....</b>	<b>262</b>

# FOREWORD

On March the 4<sup>th</sup>, 2009, at 3 am, the Lord awakened me. I started reading from Psalms, but God audibly instructed me to read Revelations 2 and 3. The message He gave me was personal and direct. "I know everything about you, Anton (my old pagan name at that stage). I know you hate the Nicolaitans which I also hate (Revelation 2:6), but you have left your first love and I want you to repent and return to me (Revelation 2:4)."

God's invitation to return to Him left me shocked and confused. I believed I had already been serving the Lord wholeheartedly all my life. I cried for the next three months as the Lord guided me through Revelation. His messages to the first five congregations directly pointed to me. God informed me about my upcoming persecution. The devil would put me in prison for a short while to test my faith.

*Do not at all fear what you are about to suffer. Behold, the Devil will cast some of you into prison, so that you may be tried. And you will have tribulation ten days. Be faithful to death, and I will give you the crown of life. Revelation 2:10 MKJV*

God elaborated on this issue in September 2011, when He spoke to me from Luke.

*But before any of this happens, they'll arrest you, hunt you down, and drag you to court and jail. It will go from bad to worse, dog-eat-dog, everyone at your throat because you carry my name. You'll end up on the witness stand, called to testify. Make up your mind right now not to worry about it. I'll give you the words and wisdom that will reduce all your accusers to stammers and stutters. Luke 21:12-15 MSG*

*Now when these things begin to occur, look up and lift up your heads, because your redemption (deliverance) is drawing near.*

Luke 21:28 AMPC

**God continued** mentioning my name when He said:

*But this is what I have against you: **you tolerate that woman Jezebel**, who calls herself a messenger of God. By her teaching she misleads my servants into practicing sexual immorality and eating food that has been offered to idols. Revelation 2:20 GNT*

This message deeply penetrated my spirit, yet it took me over seven years to understand thoroughly what God tried to tell me. I realised God was serious about Satan, who would drag me to court and jail. I also realised God would take me through serious training and exposure to the Jezebel Spirit, because at that stage I had no knowledge and experience of this spirit at all.

A few years passed and again I heard an audible voice saying, "I am preparing a group of people for my army. When I tell you to go, do not look back, do not take things with you. Just go!" I did not understand what "army" God was talking about and what the purpose of such an army would be.

I never intended nor ever had any desire to write on a topic such as the Jezebel Spirit. As a matter of fact, at that stage, I had already laid out the teachings for 2020, namely the Shulamite Bride of Christ and teachings for the Body of Christ to prepare to enter the Millennium Reign. But, in January 2020, God said:

*"I want you to spend time with **US** (notice not with Me, but with Us, the Trinity). In time, We will reveal a message to you to*



*release. This time, what We will ask from you, will be much harder than your previous assignment."*

God was constantly drawing my attention to the Jezebel Spirit as the counterfeit for His forerunners. His message became clearer as the pieces of the puzzle started coming together.

**"Warn my warrior bride, the Shulamite Bride (my forerunners), that just as she is preparing the way for ME, the Messiah, to come, Satan also has forerunners to prepare the way for the coming of the son of perdition!"**

Could this perhaps be the collision of two forces before the terrible day of the Lord happens? The force of LIGHT and the force of DARKNESS? I am not sure, but I do know that this message is for the warrior Bride and army of Christ, the Anointed One, because she is currently unawares, not in battle formation, and unarranged!

God gave me a final word of instruction on the 4<sup>th</sup> of March 2020, which convinced me to not only take His message seriously but also act on it.

***"Instruct those who are not in the place of battle!"***

*Be skilled at gently encouraging those who feel themselves inadequate. Be faithful to stand your ground.*

1 Thessalonians 5:14b TPT

The Greek word "**ataktos**" is often used for troops that are not in battle formation and unarranged.

*So then, dear family (my mishpocha: an entire family network comprising relatives by blood and marriage, and sometimes including close friends) stand firm with a masterful grip on the teachings we gave you (that I am now giving you), either by word of mouth (face-to-face) or by our letter (my audible recording on our website:*

www.berashithministry.co.za or by this book).

2 Thessalonians 2:15 TPT

During 2020, we were clouded with information on the coronavirus and end-time prophecies. Nobody seemed to mention anything about the Jezebel Spirit as the Lord had revealed it to me. This made me wonder if I had heard correctly from God. I asked God to please confirm whether I should release this information. Once again, He proved Himself faithful! On the 31<sup>st</sup> of March 2020, I received a message released by Frik Wydeman. He shed light on the forces behind the coronavirus and the vaccines that would be used to insert a chip into the human body. He made the following remarks.

We are facing a demonic world force orchestrating the One World Order, so we are dealing with demonic hierarchies and powers that are locking down the human race on Earth. The first spirit responsible for this is the Spirit of Leviathan, which twists everything. We are being lied to by the media because the true facts are not on the table. Worthwhile to mention Jako Prinsloo's reference in his YouTube teaching to the reality that hospital beds are actually empty. They are not occupied by so-called coronavirus patients. This is the crocodile spirit that takes you down into the water, twists you, destroys you and confuses you so you do not know right from wrong. With this confusion comes a second spirit – the Spirit of Jezebel. What is her aim? She controls, manipulates and castrates the men. With the entire world in lockdown, every person is now figuratively castrated. We cannot work and financial crisis and slump set in. **And who orchestrated this?**

**Jezebel!**

I looked up into the heavens and asked, “**Lord, what is the chance that one person could confirm your message to me?**”

I did not doubt in my mind that Satan did not want anyone to read this message. In his message “*Nuclear War is Coming – Peak Deaths Expected on Easter Sunday*” on YouTube, Jako Prinsloo mentioned his channel had been censored and blocked because satan did not want his evil plans to be revealed to the world. I realised just how strong satan’s **COUNTERFEIT** would be in these last days.

I received even more confirmations which are recorded in our teaching on the website:

“The Counterfeit for God’s Forerunners” ([www.berashithministry.co.za](http://www.berashithministry.co.za)).



# THE COUNTERFEIT FOR GOD'S FORERUNNERS

God revealed to me the title of this message, namely "***The counterfeit for God's forerunners***", and confirmed it through His word.

*Now, regarding the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and our gathering together with him, we plead with you, beloved friends, <sup>2</sup> not to be easily confused and disturbed in your minds by any kind of spirit, rumour or letter allegedly from us, claiming that the day of the Lord (that is the Lord's judgment) has already come. <sup>3</sup> Don't let anyone deceive you in any way. Before that day comes the **REBELLION** (the apostasy or abandonment, the falling away) must occur and the "outlaw" (the man who missed the mark – the Adam nature), **the destructive son** – will be revealed in his true light. <sup>4</sup> He is the **OPPOSING COUNTERPART** who exalts himself over everything that is called "God". He is worshipped and sits enthroned in God's temple where he makes himself out to be a god (The one who sits in God's temple – not made by hands – is the sin of man, a sinful nature that is traced back to Adam). 2 Thessalonians 2:1-4 TPT*

*The presence of the "outlaw" is apparent by the activity of Satan, who uses all kinds of **COUNTERFEIT** miracles, signs, spurious wonders, <sup>10</sup> and every form of evil deception in order to deceive those who are perishing, because they rejected the love of the truth that would lead them to salvation <sup>11</sup> **Because of this, God sends them a powerful delusion that leads them to believe what is false.** 2 Thessalonians 2:9-11 TPT*

Paul warns in Romans that God also gave them up to **uncleanness** through the **LUST** of their hearts, to dishonour their bodies among

themselves (Romans 1:22-27). The apostle James adds that when the desire has conceived, it gives birth to sin, and sin, when it is full-grown, brings forth **death** (James 1:15).

**My point is:**

- Satan tries to copy everything. Therefore, he is the opposing counterpart who exalts himself over everything that is called God.
- He uses all kinds of counterfeits that bring great deceptions and lies to deceive.
- He cannot create what God creates, but copies God's actions and tries to block God's every move like in a chess game.
- He uses his hierarchy of demons in many forms, as we shall discover, to prepare the way for his son of perdition.
- When you constantly give a deaf ear to the indwelling voice of the Ruach HaKodesh, God will give you over to believe the lie.
- When operating from the soul realm, your desire will soon be conceived and give birth to sin. Eventually, that sin will be fully matured, leading you to death, e.g. feelings of loneliness, discontent and superiority towards others. These are clearly defined by the apostle John as the **lust of the eye, lust of the flesh, and pride of life** (1 John 2:16). This was the downfall of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden.

Satan is already disarmed, as Paul explains.

*Then Jesus made a public spectacle of all the powers and principalities of darkness, stripping away from them every weapon and all their spiritual authority and powers to accuse us. And by the power of the cross, Jesus led them around as prisoners in a*

*procession of triumph. He was not their prisoner; they were his!*

Colossians 2:15 TPT

Therefore, Satan has to follow another strategy. To have authority or power on earth, he has to possess a human body.

It works the same with God. I realise the following statement might shake your theology, but God can only do His works through His spirit by possessing a human body. Without a human body, God does not have any authority on earth, as He gave that authority that was lost in Eden back to the human race when He died on the cross, went to hell and took the keys from Satan.

Forcing His Spirit into or onto any human would be **witchcraft!** We mostly have a misconception of what witchcraft activities are. You may not understand that a person under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit commits witchcraft through manipulation since no obvious witchcraft activities can be identified.

Bill Vincent has the following to say about witchcraft:

“The desire to control and dominate, if not mastered, can lead to witchcraft. **Witchcraft** is nothing more than illegitimately controlling the will of another person. It is a work of the flesh (Galatians 5:19–20) that manifests in three ways—**manipulation, intimidation and domination.**”

“The desire to control is similar to witchcraft because it stands in total contradiction to the nature of God. He gave the irrevocable gift of free will to all humankind, and He Himself refuses to violate that gift. He will woo us, draw us and attempt to lead us, **but He always leaves it up to us to choose His way.**”

*I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live: Deuteronomy 30:19*

“The most common way someone with a spirit of control operates is through manipulation.”

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (pp. 101-102). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

No wonder Paul warns the Corinthians that there are many voices and none of them are insignificant.

*There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification. 1 Corinthians 14:10 KJV*

*Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves as servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? Romans 6:16 KJV*

So, if you obey the voice of darkness (which comes in many forms), you will become his servant. But even more than that – you will eventually adapt to his personality. Likewise, the more we listen to and obey the voice of the Shepherd, the more we will be transformed into His likeness and His image. This battle happens in the **mind**. It starts with a **voice** that you eventually listen to and obey. That is why Paul says:

*And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God. Romans 12:2 KJV*

God gives each of us a free choice. We can choose to adapt to the personality of Satan or the personality of Elohim.

## **Satan is a master of deception**

For him to get access to a human body, he uses deception. He deceived Adam and Eve with subtleness, and likewise, he is still doing today. He is the father of lies. This is his nature and if you fall for his lies, he will keep you in captivity. Once you are in captivity, Satan will have power, authority and legal rights in your life.

## **The Forerunners**

John the Baptist received the Spirit of Elijah to be a forerunner, pathing the way for the coming of the Messiah. God is currently again raising up forerunners on whom He can pour out the Spirit of Elijah to prepare the path for His Son's Second Coming. Since Satan always tries to copy what God is doing, he will also have his own forerunners to prepare the way for his son of perdition!

**Herein lies the mystery of the counterfeit of God's forerunners.**

## **A Personal word:**

During the weekend of 20<sup>th</sup> of March 2020, the Lord revealed that Satan's counterfeit for the end-time is much more serious than I had initially believed. I soon realised that the Jezebel Spirit was not one spirit, but a strongman spirit (a principality in the air), using collective spirits to operate. We have to take God's warning seriously to expose successfully the enemy. First, in our own lives, then in our households, communities, countries and the world. YHWH needs His warrior Bride, the Shulamite Bride, not only to overcome the forces of darkness but to rule and reign over it. To rule and reign, we need to get rid of the foxes that hinder our relationship with our Bridegroom.



*You must catch the troubling foxes, those sly little foxes that hinder our relationship. For they raid our budding vineyard of love to ruin what I've planted within you. Will you catch them and remove them for me? **We will do it together.*** Songs 2:15 TPT

Jesus offers to do it with us! How wonderful that He does not leave it up to us but helps us! The manifestations of the Jezebel Spirit in our soul dimensions are some foxes that need to be caught. Most people consider themselves part of the Bride of Christ but do not realise that they are under the influence of these demonic forces released by Jezebel. Thus, they are not in battle formation. As we will see later on, the purpose of this Shulamite Bride is to wage war together with her Bridegroom. She is a warrior Bride!

*Together we will wage war.* Songs 4:8b TPT

**But how can we wage war if we are not aware of the enemy within the borders of our camp?**

"I pray, my Lord, that the Holy Spirit will deeply penetrate our inner-most beings to reveal the wiles of the enemy, so we can catch the troubling foxes together with You! In Jesus Name."



# ELIJAH AND THE SPIRIT OF ELIJAH

We know little about the prophet Elijah. His name first appeared in First Kings when he was sent to Ahab to confront him for his misdeeds and to announce that “**there shall be no rain**”.

*And Elijah the **Tishbite**, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew **nor rain these years**, but according to my word. 1 Kings 17:1 KJV*

Ahab was married to the evil woman, Jezebel, and she was right there waiting to destroy Elijah. God had to teach Elijah to overcome the spirit operating through her to dominate, manipulate, and ruin him. Just like Elijah in the Old Testament, the Bride of Christ must also overcome the Jezebel Spirit. Therefore, I have enough confidence and revelation knowledge to instruct those who are not currently in their place of battle. The word Paul uses is “**ataktos**” in Greek. It is often used for troops that are not in battle formation and thus unarranged. It is crucial to overcome this spirit!

*Be skilled at gently encouraging those who feel themselves inadequate. Be faithful to stand your ground. **Help the weak to also stand their ground**. Be quick to demonstrate patience with everyone.  
<sup>15</sup> Resist revenge, and make sure that no one pays back evil with evil but always pursue doing what is beautiful to one another and to all the unbelievers. 1 Thessalonians 5:14b-15 TPT*

Why is this important? In Malachi, God promises to send Elijah again before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord.

*Behold, I will **send you Elijah** the prophet before the coming of the **great and dreadful day of the LORD:** <sup>6</sup> And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.*

Malachi 4:5-6 KJV

After God had spoken these words to Malachi, He was silent for 600 years. When John the Baptist came out of the wilderness announcing to the people to repent, be baptised and receive the gift of the Holy Spirit, the disciples asked Jesus: "Is this Elijah?" Jesus answered:

***This is Elias, which was for to come.*** Matthew 11:14

But how would we know that there will come forth not only an individual but a generation carrying the Spirit of Elijah? Because Malachi, Isaiah and Luke give us the answer.

*The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn. Isaiah 61:1-2 KJV*

Isaiah also mentions the day of **vengeance** of our God, which is the same as the dreadful day of the Lord in Malachi. When Jesus came out of the wilderness to start His ministry, He entered the synagogue of His hometown, Nazareth. He was handed the scroll of Isaiah.

*The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight*

*to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,* <sup>19</sup> **To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.** Luke 4:18-19 KJV

Jesus read Isaiah 61:1-2 word for word, BUT notice that he left out the last sentence **about the day of vengeance. Why? Because Jesus did not come for vengeance, but for deliverance!** He knew that the dreadful day of vengeance still had to come. Now we can conclude with 100% certainty that the Lord is going to pour out the Spirit of Elijah on the last generation before this dreadful day.

### **The Age of Apostasy**

It is important to notice that Elijah was born during one of the darkest times of Israel's history. His calling was literally to turn an entire nation back to God. At that time, King Ahab and his heathen wife, Jezebel, seemed to be on a personal mission from hell to stamp out the righteousness that had remained in Israel. Jezebel married Ahab to expand her power and bring destruction to Israel.

This destruction came through her fanatical devotion to the false god - Baal, the male deity of power and sexuality, and Ashtoreth, the female goddess of fertility, love, and war. Baal and Ashtoreth rituals involved depraved and licentious sexual practices and abominations. The worship of these idols appealed to the bestial and material elements in human nature. In her rampage, Jezebel built pagan altars and murdered the Lord's prophets, replacing them with more than 800 occult priests, soothsayers, and temple prostitutes. Israel, a nation belonging to the Lord, sunk into its deepest moral morass. The influence of demonic power operating through Jezebel was so devastating that out of 10 million Israelites, only 7000 were considered faithful to the Lord.

The Baal idol resembled the male sexual organ while the altar to Ashtoreth resembled the female sexual organ. More than 450 prophets of Baal and 400 prophetesses of Ashtoreth served Jezebel's depraved and carnal desires. Human lives were often sacrificed to appease her pagan deities. Against this abomination, God raised up the prophet Elijah who challenged Ahab and destroyed the prophets of Baal on Mt. Carmel. As a countermove, Satan raised up his messenger to silence God's prophetic voice. It came through Ahab's wife, Queen Jezebel.

***We are living in an age of apostasy. Our society has turned its back on God. Sin has infected the Body of Christ and its leaders.***

However, amid the incredible decadence and depravity of our day, God is raising up a prophetic generation that will carry the Spirit of Elijah. They will be anointed to perform miraculous signs and wonders and to accomplish great exploits for the Kingdom of God. Just as he has been doing from the beginning, Satan is raising up a fierce opposition to this prophetic generation. The enemy has always sought to silence God's prophetic voices and abort intercessory prayer.

**“Its name is Jezebel — a diabolical spiritual force that seeks to deceive, defile, and destroy God's authorities.”**

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

The name Jezebel is Phoenician in origin and means **“unhusbanded”**. Although she was married, her lack of submission and her infidelities proved that true marriage meant nothing to her. While marriage is a picture of mutual respect and submission, Jezebel submitted to NO ONE. Instead, she required everyone to submit to her.

I hope you are getting the picture. Inevitably, when the Spirit of Elijah will be outpoured on His warrior Bride, a collision between these two forces, the Kingdom of Light and the kingdom of darkness, will occur. We are at the moment in time where the spirit of the antichrist is also preparing the way for the son of perdition, which will be a man on planet Earth, empowered by satan to rule over humanity during the seven-year Tribulation.

**How do we know this?** Elijah had to face Ahab and Jezebel's 850 false prophets at Mount Carmel (Kings 18:19).

*And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? If the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.*

1 Kings 18:21 KJV

In response to their silence, Elijah called fire from heaven to destroy the sacrifice on the altar.

*Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench. 1 Kings 18:38 KJV*

Then Elijah took the false prophets of Jezebel down to the brook Kishon and slew them there (1 Kings 18:40). **When Jezebel heard this, she sent a message to Elijah, saying, "I am going to kill you" (1 Kings 19:2).**

This mighty man of God, who had just killed 850 Baal prophets, then feared for his life! **This is what a message from this evil woman can do to a man's soul!**

*It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers. 1 Kings 19:4b KJV*

Elijah thought he was the only one left, but God said 7000 others had not bowed their knees unto Baal (1 Kings 19:18).

After Jezebel had killed Naboth for not selling his vineyard to her husband, King Ahab, Elijah announced the death of Ahab and Jezebel.

*And of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel. <sup>24</sup> Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat. 1 Kings 21:23-24 KJV*



# THE DEATHS OF AHAB AND JEZEBEL

During a battle in which Ahab was involved, a certain man drew a bow **aimlessly** (TLV), that is at random, and shot an arrow into the air. That arrow struck the king of Israel between the lower armour and the breastplate and Ahab died just as the prophet Elijah had prophesied.

*And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded. 1 Kings 22:34 KJV*

Soon after this, Elijah was taken up to heaven by a whirlwind in the shape of a chariot, and horses of fire (2 Kings 2:11). Then Elisha, as Elijah had instructed him earlier, anointed Jehu (the son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi) as the king of Israel. Jehu took his chariot and went straight to Jezreel. When Joram (son of Ahab and Jezebel) saw Jehu, he asked if he had come in peace. Jehu replied:

*What peace, given your mother Jezebel's prostitution and all of her witchcraft? 2 Kings 9:22b ISV*

**Let the reader take note – as long as Jezebel's prostitution and all her witchcraft were in operation, there would be no peace! Therefore, only one option remained for Jehu! He furiously drove straight to Jezreel, where Jezebel was.  
(2 Kings 9:20)**

Jezebel heard Jehu was coming. With seductive motives, she painted her face, beautified her head and looked out the window. Jehu entered the



gate and looked up at the window and asked: **“Who is on my side? He then ordered two eunuchs to throw her down.”** (2 Kings 9:32-33). Her blood was spattered on the wall and the horses, and Jehu trod her underfoot (2 Kings 9:33).

*And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands. <sup>36</sup>Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel: <sup>37</sup> And the carcase of Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, This is Jezebel.*  
2 Kings 9:35-37 KJV

Jezebel physically castrated men, enslaved them and made them eunuchs for her purposes. Yet, they were the ones who threw her down to her death! To all the spiritually castrated men, in the Name of Yashuah HaMashiach:

**“Who is on my side? I command thee – throw her down!”**



# JOHN THE BAPTIST, HEROD AND HERODIAS

Jesus confirmed in previously mentioned scriptures that John the Baptist was indeed Elijah – not the original Elijah in the flesh, but he had the Elijah anointing (Matthew 11:14). At this stage, it is obvious to assume that where you find the ***outpouring of the Elijah Spirit***, you will also find satan's counterfeit – ***Jezebel***.

John the Baptist prepared the way for the Messiah to come.

*The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. Mark 1:3 KJV*

According to Song of Songs in The Passion Bible, the warrior Shulamite Bride of Christ also comes out of the wilderness.

***Who is this one? Look at her now!***

***She arises out of her desert, clinging to her beloved.***

***When I awakened you under the  
apple tree, as you were feasting  
upon me,***

***I awakened your innermost being with the  
travail of birth as you longed for more of me.***

Song of Songs 8:5 TPT

In chapter 1:5 she is fully aware of her failures, yet Elohim ignores her own opinion of herself and convinces her how beautiful she is to Him! He requests His Bride to not disturb Him while enhancing her beauty until she is ready to arise (Songs 2:7). The Shepherd King continually reminds her that they (Trinity) will enhance her beauty (Song of Songs 1:11). This reminds me of Esther, whose beauty was also enhanced so she could

become the new Bride for the king (a typology of the Shulamite Bride of Christ). With great satisfaction, the Bridegroom-King announces:

***<sup>10</sup> Arise my dearest. Hurry, my darling.  
Come away with me! I have come as you  
have asked, to draw you to my heart and  
lead you out.***

***For now is the time, my beautiful one.***

***<sup>11</sup> The season has changed,  
the bondage of your barren winter has ended  
and the season of hiding is over  
and gone. The rains have soaked  
the earth***

(Speaking of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit.

She is refreshed and prepared to move out with Him)

**Song of Songs 2:10-11 TPT**

Then follows the Bridegroom-King's amazing announcement.

***Now you are ready, my bride,  
to come with me as we climb the highest peaks together.  
Come with me through the archway of trust.  
We will look down  
from the crest of the glistening mounts  
and from the summit of our sublime sanctuary.***

***Together we will wage war  
in the lion's den and the leopard's lair  
as they watch nightly for their prey.***

**Song of Songs 4:8 TPT**

This is a picture of Christ preparing a warrior Bride, His Shulamite Bride, for a war. (See our YouTube videos on our website for a complete series on the Shulamite Bride of Christ.)

### **Back to John the Baptist**

Just as Elijah confronted Ahab and Jezebel, John the Baptist also confronted Herod about the unlawfulness of his marrying his brother's wife, Herodias.

*For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife. Mark 6:18 KJV*

Herodias, under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit, said: "***I am going to kill you***". These are the exact words Jezebel uttered to Elijah!

*Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not. Mark 6:19 KJV*

**This is the trademark of the Jezebel Spirit. If she cannot get her way, she threatens to kill God's prophets.**

It is a Biblical truth that whenever the Spirit of Elijah would be poured out, Jezebel stood waiting. The Elijah Spirit anoints people to speak the truth without holding back, therefore, there will always be a collision between the Spirit of Elijah and the Spirit of Jezebel. While the Lord confirms in Song of Songs that the time had come for His Shulamite Bride to arise to war, be not misled or naïve.

**If you consider yourself as part of the Bride, a forerunner, be ready to meet Jezebel!**

**I am ordained to instruct those who are not in their place of battle (those who are not in battle formation, unarranged). I am skilled at**

**gently encouraging those who feel themselves inadequate to be faithful to STAND YOUR GROUND! (1 Thessalonians 5:14 TPT)**

**Be clearheaded by placing the breastplate of faith and love over your heart and a helmet of hope of salvation over your thoughts.**

**We are deployed on the battlefield for faithfulness and love and set apart with the shield of the hope of everlasting life.**

**(1 Thessalonians 5:8 TPT)**

We will see later how one of Jezebel's personality traits manifested through Herod and Herodias. As yet, we already see a pattern revealed with Baal and Ashtaroath, Ahab and Jezebel, Herod and Herodias.

***Thus, watch out for "Suzy and Steven" looking for an open door to come into your life and household!***

### **A Warning to the Congregation of Thyatira**

Since the time of Elijah, the Lord has been warning the end-time church of Thyatira against this evil woman – the Spirit of Jezebel.

*Nevertheless, I have this against you: You tolerate that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess. By her teaching she misleads my servants into sexual immorality and the eating of food sacrificed to idols. Revelation 2:20 NIV*

*I will strike her children dead. Then all the churches will know that I am He who searches hearts and minds. Revelation 2:23 NIV*

This is a vicious evil spirit operating in our churches today. The Lord wants not only to expose her, but He wants us to overcome her. We see from this passage that Jezebel's influence corrupted the church of Thyatira and

defiled many. She and her influence had to be identified and removed to prevent the entire church from being defiled and disgraced.

I am convinced that everybody reading this message is already preparing themselves to rule and reign. But I have to inform you it will only be those who overcome the Jezebel Spirit who will rule and reign over nations!

***And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations.*** Revelation 2:26 KJV

This is why Satan will most definitely try his best to stop you from reading and understanding this message. Be aware that one of the most advanced strategies of the Jezebel Spirit is “**playing the victim**”. She might easily convince you she is the victim and those trying to expose her are the guilty ones.

## ***Not Born, But Made***

Jezebel is not born, she is made!

***May God have mercy on those who make her!***

People may be born into an evil situation, a wicked family, or even a fallen destiny like the sons of perdition, Judas and the coming Anti-Christ, but no man is born evil. We may be born in sin, but we are not held responsible for our sins until we reach the age of accountability. We, however, are shaped in iniquity once we are on this earth. Evil takes practice. Wickedness means consciously or unconsciously giving in to spirits like Jezebel, which seek to depress, oppress, and ultimately, possess us.



# CHARACTERISTICS OF THE JEZEBEL SPIRIT

The Jezebel Spirit is a principal spirit operating in the latter-day church. Her influence is powerful and difficult to combat. The first weapon in combating her influence is recognising it.

## *Jezebel in the New Testament*

In Revelation, she calls herself a prophetess. It is only logical that she has a source of supernatural power to back her up. She will be able to prophesy with a certain degree of accuracy (just as fortune tellers) and she may have supernatural signs following her. Here are some characteristics of the Jezebel Spirit in the New Testament, derived from Revelation.

Here is God's message to the end-time ecclesia!

***I have that against you, you are permitting that woman, Jezebel.***

Revelation 2:20 TLB

The ISV speaks of **tolerating**, the JUB translation mentions **suffering**, and the MKJV says **allowing** that woman Jezebel to teach. This is indeed a mouthful that the Lord reveals here to the congregation of Thyatira.

- 1. She is in the church/congregation (ecclesia).**

*The church in Thyatira.* Revelation 2:18 TLB

- 2. She has a place or authority and teaches in the congregation/ministry.**



*You are permitting her – giving her authority – letting her teach.*

Revelation 2:20 TLB

**3. She is a female.**

*...that women, Jezebel. Revelation 2:20 TLB*

**4. She is in leadership.**

*...who calls herself a prophetess. Revelation 2:20 TLB*

**5. She is a teacher.**

*...to teach my servants. Revelation 2:20 TLB*

**6. Her teachings are false. She teaches sexual sin and promotes immorality.**

*...to teach my servants that sex sin is not a serious matter; she urges them to practice immorality and to eat meat that has been sacrificed to idols. Seduce my servants to commit fornication. Revelation 2:20 TLB*

**7. She has followers.**

*Who have not followed this false teaching. Revelation 2:24 TLB*

**8. She is self-promoted and has great ambition.**

*Who calls herself a prophetess. Revelation 2:20 TLB*

**9. She is deceived by satan and deceives others.**

*Deeper truths, as they call them – depths of Satan. Revelation 2:24 TLB*

**10. She has a sexual history and entertains lust.**

*To teach my servants that sex sin is not a serious matter; she urges them to practice immorality. She seduces my servants to commit fornication.*

Revelation 2:20-21 TLB

**11. She is given a chance to repent.**

*I gave her time to change her mind and attitude. Revelation 2:21 TLB*

**12. She refuses to repent. The Jezebel Spirit never truly repents.**

*But she refused.* Revelation 2:21 TLB

**13. Therefore, she is not teachable.**

*To teach my servants that sex sin is not a serious matter; she urges them to practice immorality.* Revelation 2:20 TLB

**14. Her followers and children (those kept captive by her) will face DEATH.**

*I will lay her upon a sickbed of intense affliction, along with all her immoral followers unless they turn again to me, repenting of their sin with her<sup>23</sup> and I will strike her children dead.* Revelation 2:22-23 TLB

**15. She will go through the GREAT TRIBULATION.**

*I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with **her into great tribulation.*** Revelation 2:22 KJV

## ***Jezebel in the Old Testament***

In the Old Testament, Jezebel worshipped Baal. The name Jezebel, in the Brown-Driver-Brigg's Hebrew Lexicon, is defined as "**Baal exalts**" or "**Baal is husband to**" or "**unchaste**". Jezebel hated God's prophets and sought to destroy them. Today, this is still true, as she always seeks ways to silence God's true prophets and has lately even been destroying God's prophets through abortion. We find Jezebel most common in the women's liberation movement, which includes lesbianism. Here are some characteristics of the Jezebel Spirit as outlaid in the Old Testament.

**1. She intimidates with her tongue.**

*She sent this message to Elijah. I am going to kill you.*

1 Kings 19:2 TLB

**2. She falsely accuses.**

*And find two scoundrels who will accuse him.*

1 Kings 21:10 TLB

The KJV mentions the two scoundrels as sons of **Belial** who bore false witness against Naboth to kill him innocently for King Ahab to get hold of his vineyard.

*And set two men, **sons of Belial**, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the king. And then carry him out, and stone him, that he may die. 1 Kings 21:10 KJV*

**3. She dominates with false authority.**

*She wrote a letter in Ahab's name. 1 Kings 21:8 TLB*

**4. She controls with her ambitions.**

*Addressed them to the civic leaders. 1 Kings 21:8 TLB*

**5. She always takes over the circumstances.**

*Then take him out and execute him. 1 Kings 21:10 TLB*

**6. She is always busy with evil plans and promotes idolatry.**

*... encourage him to do every sort of evil. 1 Kings 21:25 TLB*

**7. She always persecutes God's prophets.**

*Trying to kill the Lord's prophets. 1 Kings 18:13 TLB*

**8. She does not respect men.**

*Are you the king of Israel or not? Jezebel demanded.*

1 Kings 21:7 TLB

**9. She subtly overpowers her husband's will.**

*Jezebel demanded. Get up and eat and don't worry about it.*

1 Kings 21:7 TLB

**10. Jezebel paints the outside to entice.**

*She painted her eyelids and fixed her hair and sat at a window.*

2 Kings 9:30 TLB

**11. She has a LOUD and BIG mouth.**

*She shouted at him, How are you today, you murderer?*

2 Kings 9:31 TLB

**The name of Jezebel in the New Testament means “chaste”.** The word comes from the Old Testament Hebrew word “*Jezebel*” (#348) ‘Izebel (ee-zeh'-bel).

The meaning of the Hebrew name originates from two words. The first, meaning “**not**” and the second, meaning “**habitation or dwelling**”. To spiritually interpret this, the influence of Jezebel is best known by the roots of her name:

- She is not a chaste dwelling place.
- She may appear on the outside to be a virgin, or chaste, but it is only an appearance.

**Neither is she a pleasant dwelling place, because the very characteristics of Jezebel make her very difficult to live with.**

She has lived a compromised life of **immorality**. She uses her femininity as a weapon to subtly (or overtly) manipulate to gain her way.

- On the outside, she seeks to allure and attract men.
- On the inside, she despises men and seeks them to control them for her own agenda.
- In the world and the church, **Jezebel's influence wreaks havoc!** In marriages, it is very difficult to live with her. Often, this reveals itself in several marriage attempts.

**Jezebel is overly independent.  
She cannot flow in unity with God's people.**

*Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity. Psalms 133:1 KJV*

She gathers with believers, not to join them, but to **control** them. On the outside, things may appear to be in harmony among those she “dwells” with, but it is only because she uses the forces of **intimidation**, **manipulation** and **control** to subdue them.

- This spirit is greatly ambitious, therefore, self-promoting to rule over, reign, and usurp with her own agenda.
- She is self-exalting and desires others to look up to her to worship her.
- She also promotes and exalts outward appearances.

Her tongue is **loudmouthed** but can also be seductive and charmingly soft – using both to extremes.

- She is sharp-witted, long-winded and/or beguiling.

- Her skilful tongue will accuse, belittle, charm, seduce, threaten, oppose, demand, etc.
- She uses her mouth to take over, usurp (*take over, steal, wrest, lay claim*) authority, and to teach. **Yet, she herself remains non-teachable.**

Jezebel in the New Testament is very **deceptive** since her New Testament name means “**chaste**”. Yet, from what Revelation records about her, she is anything but chaste. The word “chaste” has strong connotations of Jezebel being within Christian circles and powerfully deceiving from inside the ranks. She is skilled at fakery.

One of the most powerful things that can make room for the Jezebel Spirit to grow in a person’s heart is **self-centeredness**.

Self-centeredness, as opposed to Christ-centeredness, creates in a person a spirit of **pride**, from which comes an **unteachable spirit**, a spirit of **control**, a **judgmental spirit** and a **rebellious** spirit.

When you meet a person with either of these spirits, look also for the others. They will be there. The most obvious one you have spiritually discerned through the gift of discerning spirits may overshadow the others. But upon close observation, you will see them all in operation. When a person becomes **self-centred to the point of pride** and manifests these spirits, it opens up the door for the Jezebel and Ahab spirits, who always bring their idols along with them.

- Along with idols always comes sexual immorality, which brings about an abandonment of oneself to fleshly pleasures, drawing the person even further away from God.

- The Jezebel Spirit will then attempt **to play the role of prophet/prophetess** by its familiar spirits and really loves a true prophetic gift as long as it edifies, exhorts and comforts.

When a true prophet who has been anointed to speak the judgment of God comes along and exposes this spirit, it attempts to destroy the prophet by destroying their character, their credibility as a prophetic minister, and the conscience of the prophet. Afterwards, the prophet can't differentiate any longer between right and wrong, good and evil, blessing and cursing, or the voice of God and the voice of satan.

**“The Jezebel Spirit thus establishes itself as a “true” prophet of God who exposed a “false” prophet and draws the engrossed adoration of its followers even further into the slime pit of hell.”**

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (pp. 45-46). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

In his book, “Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit”, John Paul Jackson gives the following additional characteristics of the Jezebel Spirit.

- While it's almost unrecognisable at first, such individuals are threatened by a prophetic leader, who is the main target of concern. Although such people will seem to have prophetic gifts, they aim to actually **CONTROL** those who move in the prophetic realm.
- To increase their favour, such individuals often zero in on a ministry leader, and then seek to find the **weakest link** to subdue them. Their eventual goal is to run the ministry or congregation.
- To appear spiritual, such individuals will **seek recognition by manipulating situations to gain an advantage**. Such individuals often conjure up dreams and visions from their imaginations, or they borrow them from others.

- When these individuals receive initial recognition, they often respond with **false humility** – however, this trait is short-lived.
- When confronted, these individuals will become **defensive**. They will justify their actions with phrases like, “I am just following God” or “God told me to do this”.
- These individuals will often allege having great spiritual insight into church government and affairs, but they will not appeal to proper authority. Rather, they first appeal to others. Often, **their opinion becomes the “last word”** on matters, elevating their thoughts above the spiritual leader or pastor.
- **Having impure motives, these individuals will seek out others, desiring to have “disciples”, and needing constant affirmation from their followers.**
- Desiring to avoid accountability, these individuals prefer to **pray for people in isolated situations – in a corner or another room**. Thus, innuendoes and false “prophetic” words cannot be easily challenged.
- Eager to gain control, **these people will gather others and seek to teach them**. While the teachings may begin correctly, “doctrine” is often established that is not supported by the Word of God.
- Deceiving others by soulish prophecy or by giving words that someone wants to hear, these individuals seek to gain credibility. They prophesy half-truths or little-known facts, as though they were from God. Such individuals may also take advantage of someone else’s poor memory by twisting their previous prophecies to make it seem as if their words have come to pass.
- Although the “laying on of hands” is biblical, these individuals like to impart a higher level in the spirit – or break down walls that have



held someone back – “**by the laying on of hands**”. However, their touch is actually a **curse**. Instead of a holy blessing, an evil spirit may be imparted.

- Masking **poor self-esteem with spiritual pride**, these individuals want to be seen as the most spiritual ones in the ministry or congregation. They may be the first **TO CRY**, wail, or mourn – claiming a burden from God. However, they do not differ from the Pharisees, who announced their gifts to be seen by men.

***Take note that the stronghold of pride is closely tied with INSECURITY. Since a controller cannot stand the rejection of being wrong, she needs to tear down others around her to not feel rejected and to feel better about herself.***

*Insecurity is the deepest root cause of FEAR, jealousy, anger, resentment, bitterness, and a need to be right.*

***It is an outcry that seeks attention and approval!***

- **Usually, such an individual's family life is shaky.** These individuals may be single or married. If married, their spouse is usually spiritually weak, unsaved, or miserable. **They begin to dominate and control everyone in the family.**

The Jezebel Spirit works hard to destroy relationships. This is especially true to cause divorce. I have first-hand experience and would like to outlay a few very important aspects for the reader.

- The spirit of divorce has a name – it is Jezebel!
- Remember, satan attacked marriage in the Garden of Eden (Genesis 3). Today, Jezebel provides the functional name of this evil spirit which attacks every marriage in the world.

We find this spirit's strategy in Genesis.

- The planting of a lie... "**Ye shall not surely die.**" Genesis 3:4
- The suggestion of mistrust. "**For God doth know... your eyes shall be opened.**" (Genesis 3:5)

It came with a false accusation (a lie) and the suggestion that the target (in this case, God the Father) should not be trusted. As a result of (Adam and Eve's mistake, God Almighty decreed that the husband would be the head (the authority) over the marriage just as Jesus is the head (the authority) over the entire Body of Christ. Just as satan attacked the marriage of Adam and Eve, likewise Jezebel attacks marriages.

How does she do it? By telling women to not submit to their husband's authority, just as Eve was enticed to not submit to God's headship authority in the Garden of Eden.

- The Jezebel Spirit will always make up children against their father.
- She will always play the victim and accuse the husband of being wrong in order to gain support and sympathy.
- When she makes mistakes, she will lie in order to protect herself. These lies are usually twisted truths, twisted facts in order to suit herself. She will also blame others for her mistakes.
- She will quietly record criticisms from others and then manufacture false accusations to be released in secret meetings behind their victim's back.
- She is absolutely masterful in attacking and denying. She will have you discredited or removed. *Again, absolutely masterful in winning compassion and support from others by appearing to be an innocent bystander. She will make you look like the abusive*

*attacker by manipulating you into frustration or anger. She will often cycle between being the attacker and being the victim which is done purposefully to confuse you. Careful investigation must be made to distinguish the real victim from the fake (Jezebel) one.*

- She rationalises and defends, but never admits to being wrong.
- The women tend to control their men with sex. They pick passive men so they can dominate them.
- **Jezebel will make false allegations and call the police.** The father will get dragged through the court multiple times. Each case involves hundreds of pages of documents that he has to answer because of additional evidence or complaints and he will have to spend days in court at an enormous cost to defend himself.
- Under the control of a demonic spirit, the mental and emotional health of the Jezebel will continue to deteriorate. The Jezebel (sociopathic) mother will allow a new partner to sexually abuse a child in an effort to purposefully inflict emotional damage on the child and turn the child into a manipulative mini-me. The courts do not recognise the sociopathic woman as incapable of functioning as a mother, nor does the court see the demonic aspect of the Jezebel. She uses the child as a tool to manipulate and control the father and extract finances from him. The father helplessly watches as precious children suffer at the hands of their mother.

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (p. 127). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

**IN THESE LAST DAYS, THE POWER OF JEZEBEL WILL DECEIVE  
MANY BECAUSE OF THE SOURCE BEHIND HER!**

**Therefore, I am ordained by God to instruct those who are not in their place of battle — those who are not in battle formation and unarranged. I am skilled at gently encouraging you who feel inadequate. BE FAITHFUL TO STAND YOUR GROUND!**

**I want to help the weak to stand again.**

**(1 Thessalonians 5:14 TPT)**

You may often not be aware of a Jezebel Spirit, but you may discern a spirit of REJECTION, the most common in route for the Jezebel Spirit, amongst others. If not dealt with in an early stage, the spirit of rejection will mature so much that the person will not be willing to repent.

**Let us look at the family tree of Jezebel before we delve deeper  
into the spirit of rejection.**



# THE FAMILY TREE OF JEZEBEL

“Any time you deal with Jezebel, you need to realise there are many demons associated with this spirit. The Spirit of Jezebel doesn't work alone. She has a network of demons to steal, kill and destroy lives, marriages, families and ministries. The Jezebel Spirit is the most wicked of spirits. Historically, the rise and fall of spiritual power within the Church have been related to the acknowledgement and opposition of demonic principalities and powers. We are in a spiritual war, whether by free will or not. There are high-level spiritual assignments against you and the Church. **One of the most powerful is the Jezebel Spirit. Your spiritual success depends on your ability to identify this spirit's operations. You can't fight what you can't see.** Spiritual warfare is part of Christianity, and spiritual warfare is not over yet. Jesus did not ignore demon powers, and he didn't teach his apostles to ignore them either (Matthew 10:1).”

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (p. 42). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

The apostle Paul taught the church what lay behind the natural curtain and to battle unseen spirits. Paul warned us to put on the whole armour of God (Ephesians 6:10-13), but few practise it. Paul gave us the most important instruction of all when he wrote to the Thessalonians:

*But since we belong to the day, we must stay alert and clearheaded by placing the breastplate of faith and love over our hearts, and a helmet of the hope of salvation over our thoughts.*

1 Thessalonians 5:8 TPT

**Why is it crucial to not be ignorant about the Jezebel Spirit?** Because Jesus himself warned the church of Thyatira against her.

*Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols. Revelations 2:20 KJV*

**“Sufferest that woman Jezebel”** means “to allow, permit, and let”. To allow one to do as he wishes, not to restrain, and to let alone. To give up, let go, and leave.

- This means you know the Jezebel Spirit is working through a particular person but you refuse to do anything about it.
- One thing I can tell you for sure is that ignoring the Jezebel Spirit is ministerial suicide.
- You cannot beat this devil by leaving it alone.
- Ignore it and suffer the consequences, confront it and win.
- The Jezebel Spirit is a **“strong man spirit.”** Strong man spirits watch for gatekeepers. Gatekeepers control the access to something, whether it's wealth, power or influence.
- A strongman spirit uses other weaker spirits to advance its ambition of dominion.

*No man can enter into a **strong man's** house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house. Mark 3:27 KJV*

It's the collective of evil spirits and Jezebel's team that makes the Jezebel Spirit a strong man spirit. The network consists of many different wicked

spirits, including spirits of whoredom, divination, and witchcraft. The whoredom spirit is part of Jezebel's network of evil spirits. The great sins of Jezebel include whoredoms.

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (p. 43-44). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

Let's look at the family tree of Jezebel, as proposed by Desiree M. Mondesir. The following background is necessary to have a much deeper and clearer picture of the Jezebel Spirit and her family. According to the Judges, God's people forsook Him and served **Baal and Ashtoreth**. This is also mentioned in Samuel when the people acknowledged they had sinned by serving the Baals and Ashtoreth (1 Samuel 12:10).

In the story of Ham, one of the sons of Noah, he married Semiramis (*Isis, according to the Egyptian myth*), the mother of Nimrod (*Osiris, according to the Egyptian myth*) who became Baal. Semiramis became Ashtoreth, also known as the Queen of Heaven. Ham's brother, Shem, sliced Nimrod into pieces and sent his body parts to all the people to provoke them to righteous indignation and to sway them from their false worship. After this righteous slaying, Semiramis, perhaps in an act of desperation to remain queen, conveniently became pregnant and gave birth to her son, Tammuz, who is said to be conceived divinely by Nimrod-Baal and is Baal Reborn, the son of god. This story has been "immortalized in Egyptian mythology, produced by Ham's son, Egypt (Mizraim), Cush's brother. It goes a little something like this. The god, Set, (Shem) unjustly slays Osiris (Nimrod) and slices him up, scattering his body parts across the face of the earth. Osiris' loving, mourning wife, Isis (Semiramis), finds all the pieces, save one, and joins them together with a magical, golden phallus

(the missing member's replacement) and resurrects her love just long enough to conceive a child with him: Horus (Tammuz).

**The reason for sharing these specific facts about Egyptian mythology is to inform the reader about some deep profound truths about satan's counterfeit for God's forerunners**

The complete story of Semiramis, Nimrod and Tammuz (*also known as the "pagan trinity"*) may have been the start of pagan sun god worship throughout the world and may be found in other historian or mythology books, but the story and details as mentioned above can nowhere be found in the Bible. So it cannot be stated as a biblical story or as Biblical facts. The name Nimrod, appears in Genesis 10:8-12 and again in Mica 5:6. The name of Tammuz appears once.

*Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORDS's house, which was toward the north; and behold, there sat the women weeping for Tammuz. Ezekiel 8:14 KJV*

The name of Semiramis, however, is NEVER mentioned in the Bible. These facts seem to be irrelevant to the Biblical narrative. There is also nothing in the Apocrypha writings that can be used to link them together. There is no mention of them in ANY Hebraic/Jewish writings, including the Talmud.

Not even Josephus, the famous Jewish historian, mentions these facts. There is NO mention whatsoever of Nimrod and Semiramis together by ANYONE, ANYWHERE until the 1850s AD. Yes, that's right the 1850s AD. Less than 175 years ago when Alexander Hislop made this claim in his infamous book, The Two Babylons. [**Here is the link to read the complete story:** <http://www.followintruth.com/nimrod-semiramis-and-tammuz> ]



**Also, the Queen of Heaven is only mentioned in Jeremiah** (*Listen to the Counterfeit for God's Forerunners **Session 1 - Jeremiah 7, to see where she fits in pagan rituals.***)

*The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the **queen of heaven**, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger. Jeremiah 7:18 KJV*

*But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the **queen of heaven**, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. <sup>18</sup> But since we left off to burn incense to the **queen of heaven**, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. <sup>19</sup> And when we **burned incense to the queen of heaven**, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men? Jeremiah 44:17-19 KJV*

*Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the **queen of heaven**, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows. Jeremiah 44:25 KJV*

Let's not spend more time on facts not mentioned in the Bible. What is true and biblical is that the people of Israel went astray by serving Baal and Ashtoreth. For this teaching let us assume that the spirit of Ashtoreth

refers to the Queen of Heaven which Jeremiah referred to. (Although *there is no Biblical proof for this*)

The following scripture verses state that the King of Sidonians, Ethbaal, had a daughter with the name, Jezebel, who married the King of Israel, Ahab (*the son of Omri*). It is well known that Jezebel was the evil woman who led the people of God astray by leading them into pagan worshipping.

*In the thirty-eighth year of Asa king of Judah, **Ahab** the son of Omri became king over Israel; and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty-two years. <sup>30</sup> **Now Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the Lord, more than all who were before him. <sup>31</sup> And it came to pass, as though it had been a trivial thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took as wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal, king of the Sidonians; and he went and served Baal and worshipped him. <sup>32</sup> Then he set up an altar for Baal in the temple of Baal, which he had built in Samaria. <sup>33</sup> **And Ahab made a wooden image.** Ahab did more to provoke the Lord God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel who were before him. <sup>34</sup> In his days Hiel of Bethel built Jericho. He laid its foundation with Abiram his firstborn, and with his youngest son Segub he set up its gates, according to the word of the Lord, which He had spoken through Joshua the son of Nun. I Kings 16: 29-34 NKJV***

A very important point not to be missed here is that Baal and Ashtoreth are mentioned together – so these two spirits are always working hand-to-hand, in conjunction! No coincidence that Ahab and Jezebel are mentioned together. Therefore, for a Jezebel Spirit to be most effective and operational, she needs an Ahab spirit.

In his book, “Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit”, John Paul Jackson wrote: “Jezebel had learned treachery from her father, Ethbaal, whose name

meant “like unto Baal.” Ethbaal had become king by plotting murder. Thereby, Jezebel’s penchant for murder had generational roots. Eliminating someone’s life was merely incidental to achieving an objective.”

Now, this confirms my point as mentioned in the above discussion that her father was Baal and her mother was Ashtoreth.

“Jezebel’s children yielded to their mother’s control. Her son, Ahaziah, was guilty of Ahab’s sins (1 Kings 22:51-53). Another son, Joram, was killed by Jehu as punishment for all the things his parents had done to God’s prophets (2 Kings 9:24-26). Jezebel’s daughter, Athaliah, became queen of Judah and just like her mother, she looked for a husband who was weak so that she could carry out her evil practices (2 Kings 8:25-27). As a result, Athaliah’s son, Ahaziah, who was named after her brother and may have been conceived through their incestuous relationship, did evil in the sight of the Lord. Both mother and son, as well as the seventy other sons of Ahab and their families, suffered death at the order of Jehu. Jezebel was a dominant force in Israel. If Jehu had not ordered her thrown from the wall, Jezebel would have had the kingdom to herself. However, Jehu bravely carried out the task the Lord had given him — to do away with the house of Ahab (2 Kings 9:7).”

***In this hour, God is issuing a call to pastors around the world.  
Will they respond like Ahab or like Jehu?***

“A spirit of Ahab symbolizes the abdication of authority, or at the very least, passive authority. It bespeaks a mind-set that avoids confrontation and denies fault. The spirit of Ahab loves the position it has and fears confrontation. Someone with an Ahab spirit would rather make peace at any cost, even if it leads to making an unholy alliance. Working in tandem,

the spirits of Ahab and Jezebel will quietly form a co-dependent relationship. Both will need and feed off the other in order to accomplish each one's goals."

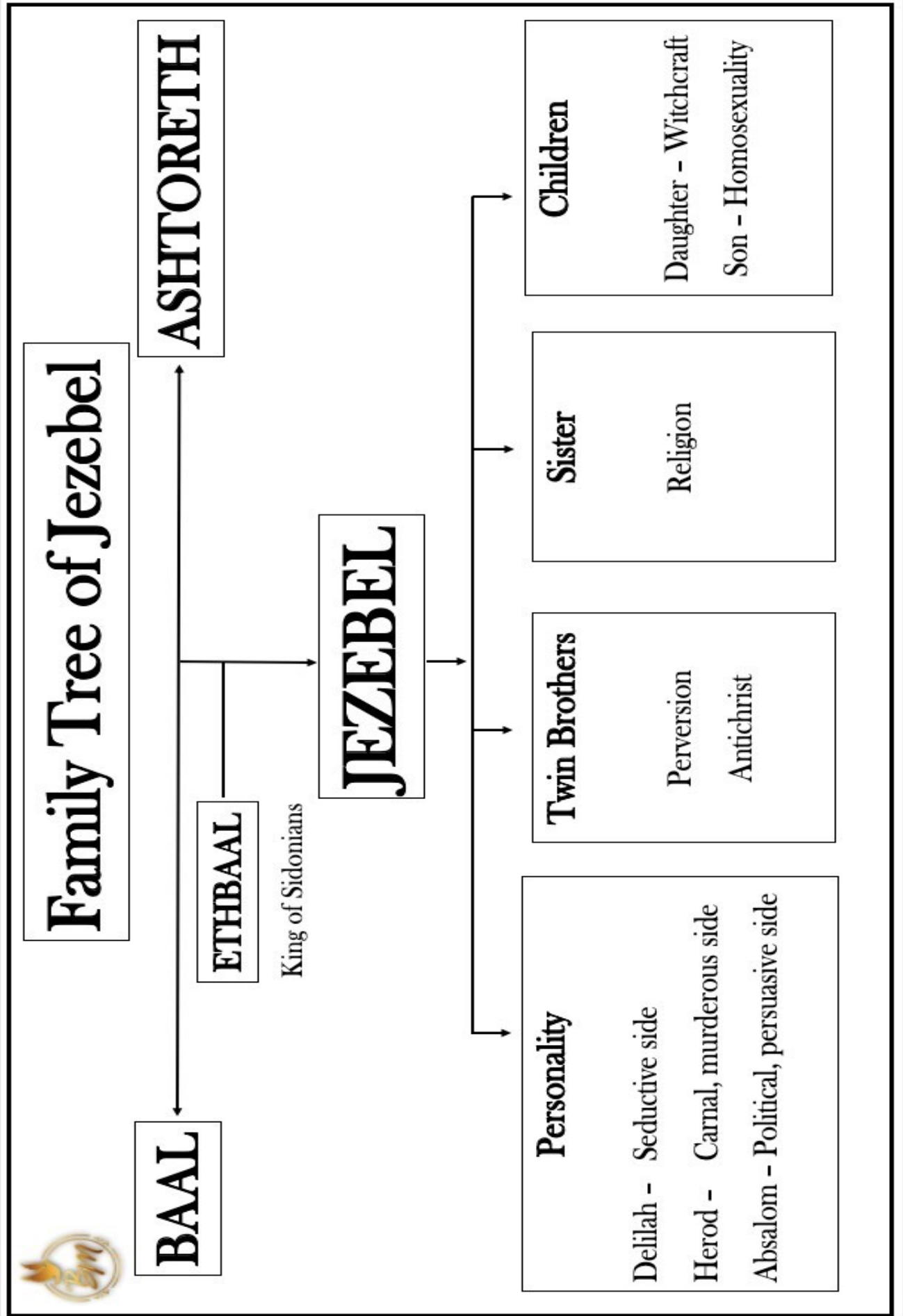
*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

**There are various aspects of Baal and Ashtoreth worship.**

- Worship of Baal is in partnership with worship of Ashtoreth.
- False prophet-priests are raised up to worship these two.
- The sign of Baal is the bull and bull worship (*including crescent horns*).
- **Baal demands human sacrifice.**
- **Baal is the false "consuming fire."**

This spirit comes in various forms and has many tentacles, like an octopus. A Jezebel Spirit defiles everything it touches. That which is holy becomes vile and people will soon leave a ministry or church, not knowing why, simply feeling compelled to go as if they could feel the impending darkness.

To deal with this spirit in its fullness, one first needs to fully understand the spirit's family tree and personality. For this teaching, I am using the insight of Desiree M. Mondesir in providing biblical tools for effective spiritual warfare to draft the Jezebel Family tree.



Certain signs are accompanying the work of this spirit. Please keep in mind that a single characteristic does not indicate someone has a “full-blown” Jezebel Spirit. It may simply mean that the person is spiritually and emotionally immature.

***Whenever a combination of three or more of the characteristics exists, there is a strong indication that an individual is being influenced by a Jezebel Spirit. While one trait may be clearly noticeable, other traits may be unseen. A prolonged manifestation of these traits warrants a closer look at the individual and the situation.***

Mainly because the Jezebel Spirit is very hard to detect, I started with the more subtle aspects to expose this spirit. As I had learnt through experience, the major root of the Jezebel Spirit is **rejection**. Let us first look into this open door before discussing in more detail the different components of the Jezebel Spirit. The better you can expose these elements, the better equipped you are for this battle between the forces of darkness and the forces of light that will soon collide.

***This battle is between the counterfeit of satan, which is currently preparing the way for the son of perdition to be revealed, and the forerunners of God in preparing the way for the Messiah's second coming.***

**May I interrupt myself to insert a footnote?** The Holy Spirit revealed to me something very deep regarding a person under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit. At first, it was only an observation, but today, as I am writing here, it has been confirmed. Paul Jackson in his book; “Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit” wrote about the same revelation I had – **“Family Life in Disorder”**.

Scripture says that before we can be in any type of leadership, our family must be in order, our children in good standing, and our mate in one accord with us (1 Timothy 3:14). How can you manifest a prophetic spirit to restore families (Malachi 4:6), if your own family is destroyed or in disarray?

***You cannot impart what you do not have!***

Furthermore, you have no authority to impart that which you have not been able to build in your own life.

In this regard, Russell Stendal, translator of the Jubilee Bible, wrote:

***“In the realm of the Holy of Holies, we cannot give a message that we are not living. If we are not living examples of the message, it does not belong to us, and we have no authority to continue.”***

*(Stendal, Russell M. The Correction Factor: Zechariah: A Key to Unlock the Book of Revelation (p. 218). ANEKO Press. Kindle Edition.)*

Paul Jackson wrote that “Instability often exists in the family life of someone plagued by a Jezebel spirit. This spirit will breed negative attitudes, behaviour, and individuals. Families can be destroyed by this spirit. Individuals who operate in this spirit can be single or married. If a Jezebelite is married, his/her mate is spiritually weak, miserable, or unsaved. **They often become lazy, sluggish, and repressed. If the spouse is male, he will allow his wife to dominate and control him, but secretly he despises and hates her for it.** As she becomes more aggressive, he becomes more reclusive. Sexual intimacy between them takes a back seat to her spiritual needs. He quietly begins to search for other means of meeting his needs. Because of his anger, he may turn to flirtatious acts, pornography, cybersex, voyeurism, or other ways to

alleviate his relational pain and make himself feel good and in control. **A Jezebelite will often maintain control over her husband through the marriage bed.** She rewards his obedience with sexual gratification. If her husband rebels, she withholds sexual intimacy. Often, the husband of a woman who operates with a Jezebel spirit is not able to stand as the priest of his household because a Jezebel spirit destroys the family priesthood, just as Jezebel destroyed Jehovah's priesthood and emasculated King Ahab. If he is a believer, this spirit will cause him to forsake his priestly, God-given responsibilities as the spiritual leader of his home. In some cases, the husband may offer some spiritual nourishment. He may even lead family devotions. Such actions are allowed by the Jezebelite to make her look good, so that others—or even himself or herself—are unable to recognize her veiled control. In reality, she continues to hold the real authority in their home. Aware of the biblical teaching on divine order in marriage, she may decide not to demonstrate her power openly when friends visit. However, she will instantly reinstate her power and position when she is alone with her husband.”

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

**You will find extraordinary strife, envy and rage in the Jezebelite's household and family, coupled with unforgiveness and resentment.**

When confronting the person with a Jezebel Spirit with these facts, either a false repentance will appear or she will make it off as nothing. Carefully look out for testimonies of people in past and present relationships with the person under the influence of a Jezebel Spirit. You may be very surprised to find no evidence of peace.

***Long before you can identify characteristics of the Jezebel Spirit***



***within a person, long before you discover the spirit of rejection, you might find broken relationships within the family with constant strife, envy and jealousy!***

We need a much deeper look into the character traits that go along with the Spirit of Jezebel because there is much more to it than meets the eye, and it can be extremely difficult for the untrained eye to discern.

- They are undeniable, ever-present and need to **always be right**. They are not humble people. It might appear so at first sight, but this is a false sense of humility only to deceive others in order to gain control. She appears to seek the input of others, but has an unquenchable desire to “win” you over in everything.
- It also manifests as a “**chameleon**” spirit – the person has the ability to fake a certain personality trait. She will adapt to her surroundings to appear like a loving, charming and even peaceful person, all the while trying to get a hold of your soul. She will appear to blend in, unexpectedly stick her tongue out, and swallow you up, by verbally attacking you.
- The Jezebel Spirit is born out of **witchcraft** and is designed to destroy the host, the spouse, children, family, relationships, marriages, churches, prophets of God and the Body of Christ in a very crafty and subtle way. Note, that she does not use obvious magic, but subtle witchcraft. She leads people astray with false teachings. In other words, her magic comes from distorting the things of GOD. A controlling woman’s spirit, in full maturity, is in total rebellion against God.
- She uses **seduction, deception** and **manipulation** to control your mind, your actions and your destiny. She wants to see how

far she can involve herself in your life, and how far you are willing to allow her to go.

- Jezebel will often **mix religious** terms and phrases to appear godly, but her life doesn't produce godliness. Following her life and example will lead to rebellion, darkness, anger, and strife.
- You will many times find a Jezebel woman involved in various types of **teaching** activities; not only in religious settings, but also in places such as schools and various types of counselling. The reason for this is her need to influence people. Satan places her specifically in teaching positions so she will impart a distorted and untrue message to people and cause more spiritual and mental darkness to come upon their lives. ***People may be in a bad condition when they come to her, but they leave worse off than when they came.***
- She is a master of the "**blaming game**" and is extremely clever in gaining sympathy for herself by producing convincing arguments for her case, usually portraying herself as fair in her assessments. She will twist and turn information to better fit her, even if it involves lying and crying. She will do anything to make you the responsible or guilty one.
- A Jezebel Spirit **criticizes everyone and everything**. It all comes down to control. They brag excessively and are extremely jealous. Jezebels practice one-upmanship because they feel threatened by anyone who dares to steal their limelight.
- Jezebel **does not truly forgive people** who offend her. She keeps track of all past offences, and she uses them to her advantage when she sees the need for manipulation

- The Spirit of Jezebel also produces **sexual imbalance** and perversion in the children. The control the children are under causes them not to develop as strong, individual, healthy human beings, but causes perversion and confusion and sexual immorality.
- The Spirit of Jezebel brings about a tremendously powerful **confusion** that can make you doubt everything you stand for. After your first few confrontations, you give up on suggesting any correction. You realize that you are not strong enough to stand up against her and start becoming passive, even the kind of passivity that King Ahab suffered from (1 Kings 21:15-16). That is precisely what she hoped for.
- Be aware that many Jezebels have a demon-empowered **telepathic** ability. This ability usually works with people they have managed to entice and create a soul tie with.
- Since she is never wrong, according to her own opinion, prepare to become her worst enemy should you ever dare to contradict or confront her. As long as you agree with her, all is well. But if you challenge her, look out! You will become the target of her fiercest venom. She will stop at nothing to DESTROY YOUR REPUTATION.
- Jezebels are not team players and refuse to share power and position with anyone unless they can control the relationship.
- **Jezebels are so wounded and insecure that they perceive all correction as more rejection.** They avoid rejection at all costs and **will attack anyone whom they perceive as rejecting them.** The only thing you can give them is a

compliment in a soft tone—if anything else comes out of your mouth; you are “abusive.”

- When dealing with a Jezebel Spirit, get ready for exaggeration of facts and dramatization of the situation. When Jezebels find one person who has an issue with anything they also dislike, they will turn it into, “**Everyone is saying this** .....” Then they will make the case that you are the only one not in agreement with them and that you are in the wrong.
- Jezebel loves to play the **drama queen**. Jezebels are amazingly skilled at creating drama where no crisis exists.
- They are masters at filling a room with strife and confusion.
- Jezebel loves **labels and titles** that make her look good and important. Don't dare bring people on the scene who threaten the Jezebel's position!
- Jezebels can sulk and **play the martyr** better than anyone. When confronted, they will become extremely emotional, either with anger and accusations, or by crying and showing a sad disposition. They may even threaten suicide as a means of gaining sympathy and maintaining their control.

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (p. 93). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

In many cases, the Jezebelite was the victim of sexual abuse in her childhood and carries a huge grudge against men, and people in general. She is very strong, manipulative, and very powerful in witchcraft. She immediately knows when you are insecure and afraid. Like a predator, her instinct will tell her about the level of your strength and authority.

**What Jezebel fears and hates the most is being EXPOSED.**

**Jezebel victims tend to defend her!** They feel responsible for coming up for her to let everyone know that she “**really is a good person,**” and that she “**really has a good heart and only wants what is right.**” They might say, “*She does a lot of good to people,*” and, “*You just have to understand her personality,*” or, “*She doesn’t have any bad intentions at all.*”

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (p. 67). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

All the above aspects flow from the spirit of rejection. So, let’s start building the blocks to expose this evil spirit.



# REJECTION

The spirit of rejection usually accompanies the Jezebel Spirit. Behind the spirit of rejection, you will find wounds that deeply penetrated the soul over time. Constant shame withholds the person from opening up. This is usually the case when the person is the victim of sexual abuse, rape, or molestation during childhood. Such a person carries a huge grudge against men, and even people in general. She is very strong, manipulative, and powerful in practising this kind of witchcraft. She easily picks up another person's insecurity and fear, and then, like a predator, she will instinctively measure the level of your strength and authority.

From my experience, the best way to discern this spirit is through practical experience and exposure. It is only through personal experience that we can grow into full maturity. That is God's way to train and educate us, so we may come in our battle formation to overcome. We have to first expose the enemy before we can destroy and overcome it.

What exactly do we mean by rejection?

- Sometimes, the best way to explain the meaning of a word is to consider its opposite.
- One obvious, specific opposite of rejection is **acceptance**.
- We can thus define rejection as experiencing the opposite of acceptance.
- To be accepted is to be **approved** of, or admitted to fellowship by others.

***Rejection can then be classified as a profound sense of being unwanted.***

A person may have been rejected since childhood, but some were even born with the spirit of rejection. If not dealt with soon enough, the rejected spirit will grow to its full maturity, leading to a distorted mind operating with the personality of Jezebel.

Rejection originates in many situations, such as the following.

- Maybe the person was bullied and teased at school. This usually leaves deep scars, that the person carries along for years afterwards.
- Maybe the person was not selected for the sports team, for college or for a job applied for.
- Maybe the person was deeply wounded by rejection from a family member, or lack of love and nurture from a parent. This develops demoralizing feelings of rejection and being unwanted.
- Maybe the person experienced hurtful rejection by a husband or wife during marriage or when their marriage ended in divorce.
- Maybe the person was betrayed or shamed in public, leaving lifelong scars of unworthiness and rejection.

Experiences such as these can leave permanent wounds, deeper than the mind, deeper than reason, and even deeper than memory.

***Soon it leads to self-rejection.***

All humans have wounded souls because of our sins, iniquities, and trauma. This already started in the Garden of Eden, when Satan struck the first blow to destroy humanity. Since then, he has been **using rejection as a powerful weapon to wound people.**

***But God has a wonderful plan of restoration in place!*** Paul explained this work of restoration.

*This superabundant grace is already powerfully working in us, releasing within us all forms of wisdom and practical understanding.*

*<sup>9</sup> And through the revelation of the Anointed One, he unveiled his secret desires to us—the hidden mystery of his long-range plan, which he was delighted to implement from the very beginning of time.*

*<sup>10</sup> And because of God's unfailing purpose, this detailed plan will reign supreme through every period of time until the fulfillment of all the ages finally reaches its climax—when God makes all things new in all of heaven and earth through Jesus Christ. Ephesians 1:8-10 TPT*

**Once and for all, God is going to shake everything. Not only on the earth but also the unseen powers in the heavenly realm, meaning everything in the second and third heavens.**

*The earth was rocked at the sound of his voice from the mountain, but now he has promised, "Once and for all I will not only shake the systems of the world, but also the unseen powers in the heavenly realm!" <sup>27</sup> Now this phrase "**once and for all**" clearly indicates the final removal of things that are shaking, that is, the old order, so only what is unshakeable will remain. <sup>28</sup> Since we are **receiving our rights to an unshakeable kingdom** we should be extremely thankful and offer God the purest worship that delights his heart as we lay down our lives in absolute surrender, filled with awe. <sup>29</sup> For our God is a holy, devouring fire! Hebrews 12:26-29 TPT*

### **Do you want to know WHY?**

Because those who are overcomers will receive the right to an unshakeable kingdom! You are not yet an overcomer when still under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit.

*But I have this against you: **You tolerate that woman Jezebel**, who calls herself a prophet and who **teaches** and leads my servants to*



*practice immorality and to eat food sacrificed to idols.*

Revelation 2:20 ISV

Be encouraged by these words! Destroy and overcome the forces of darkness and receive your rights to an unshakeable kingdom. When you overcome, the following scripture verse will apply to you:

*As a result, the kingdom's gates will open wide to you as God choreographs {"richly provide" (for the choir) or "choreograph". The Lord of the dance will richly welcome you into his eternal kingdom} your triumphant entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Saviour, Jesus the Messiah. 2 Peter 1:11 TPT*

## ***The Root of Rejection***

One of the most common roots of all personal problems is **rejection**. Every child has an expectation of parental security and protection within the home. Without this parental love, particularly from the father, a child will inevitably be exposed to the wound of rejection. The very high rate of broken family relationships and divorce, accompanied by the added pain of betrayal and shame, contribute to the intense level of rejection most people experience.

Healing can only take place once we understand that this root of rejection is a very deep and strong root that causes many other dysfunctions in a person's life, such as self-hatred, low self-esteem, resentment and many others.

*And even now the axe is laid to the root of the trees. Therefore every tree which does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. Matthew 3:10 NKJV*

**The outcome of rejection caused by broken relationships is a curse.**

*See, I will send you the prophet Elijah before that great and dreadful day of the Lord comes. <sup>6</sup> **He will turn the hearts of the fathers to their children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers; or else I will come and strike the land with a curse.** Malachi 4:5–6 NIV*

However, for those who turn to God through Jesus, He has provided healing from this curse. When rejection has fully matured, you will usually see manifestations of the Jezebel Spirit, broken family relationships, strife and anger. The Jezebel Spirit will always justify herself with many “good” excuses for strife and anger.

God says in Malachi that He would send the Spirit of Elijah to restore these broken relationships that were damaged by the Spirit of Jezebel who allowed Satan to deliver demolishing blows. In contradiction to rejection, God clearly states that we are accepted by His grace!

*“He made us accepted in the Beloved”* (in Jesus), according to Ephesians 1:6 NKJV. The original Greek word, “**charitoo**”, translated as “*accepted*,” carries a much stronger meaning than mere approval.

- This is the same word that is translated as “**highly favoured one**” in Luke 1:28 about Mary becoming the mother of Jesus.
- “**Charitoo**” means “**to grace**,” “**to endue with special honor**,” “**to make accepted**,” or “**to be highly favored**.”

When you come to God through Jesus, you are as accepted and highly favoured by Him as Jesus Himself. You become a member of God’s own family. Amazing as it may seem, God loves you in just the same way He loves Jesus! Unless we believe it, we have a situation of double-mindedness. Elijah asked the Baal prophets in 1 Kings 18:21, “How long will you **waver** between two opinions?”

*And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.*

1 Kings 18:21 KJV

Make up your mind today. How long do you still want to believe the lies of the devil? Choose to believe the truths of Elohim. The first step for you to overcome rejection is to recognise it and to choose to part with it. In his book, "God's remedy for rejection", Derek Prince, a British deliverance minister, wrote:

"In regard to the rejection you have experienced, you may be putting a **dressing of religion over the wound you carry. But somehow it refuses to heal. Why?** Because there is something inside that is causing it to fester.

**What is the solution?** Open your heart to the Holy Spirit and allow Him to probe deep into the problem. If the Holy Spirit's probe touches a piece of shrapnel, yelp if you must, but don't resist! Ask the Lord to use His forceps to remove the problem. Only then can you apply the proper dressing that will really heal it".

*(Prince Derek. God's Remedy for Rejection . Whitaker House. Kindle Edition)*

I believe the most severe form of rejection happens within the mother's womb. When a family has been carrying a lack of love, lack of nurture and insecurity in the bloodline, those spirits are already present in the generational genes and the Jezebel Spirit will also be present and ready to act. When God wants to raise a prophet, the mother with deep wounds of rejection, lack of security and lack of nurture, will automatically, but maybe unconsciously, reject the foetus in her womb. That mother may

never verbalise it, but the attitude may still be present in her heart. The child can sense it and is then born with rejection.

That child may never feel loved because of the parent's inability to demonstrate love. **This feeling of being unloved will grow and the person will constantly feel rejected and unwanted by everybody around him/her.** But the root of these problems is a lack of affection which started at home. These children never feel safe and secure, and they start operating from a wounded soul of being unloved, insecure and rejected. Soon bitterness and rebellion will enter and get a grip on their lives. During divorce, children may experience a double rejection from mother's and father's side. Bitterness and hatred enter and the soul wound expands. The child then has to cope with the feeling that "the person I loved and trusted the most has abandoned me. From now on, I can never trust anyone." There are thousands of people suffering from this form of rejection.

**It goes even deeper than this.** When the spirit of rejection operates, the **spirit of fear usually also manifests.** When the spirit of **fear** is present, the person will also fail to exercise **self-control**, thus giving in to habitual fear without restraint. Such a person is no longer in full control of their **emotional state.** The effects of a lack of restraint or self-control apply to other emotions as well, such as **jealousy** or **hatred.** In many cases, rejection opens the way for other negative spirits to follow. As already stated, many destructive emotions and attitudes can grow out of the root of rejection.

When young people do not deal with the spirit of rejection, they expose themselves to the possibility of **even more rejection** as they form bonds of intimate, close relationships in marriage and friendship. When rejected

in such a relationship, especially by a marriage partner, the pain is compounded because it involves **broken trust and, thus, betrayal**.

**This can be explained as two sides of the same coin.**

- The one side of the coin is when a woman in a broken marriage feels she has lost everything. She trusted her husband and gave herself to him unreservedly. Then, he leaves and abandons her.
- The other side of this coin is when the husband is attached to the Ahab spirit. This means he does not effectively function as the priest and king in the household. This may be so subtle that outsiders may not even notice it. In such cases, when there is no support from the husband's side towards his wife, the wife is practically forced to take the lead, even though she may do it hesitantly and unwillingly. She has to make decisions and take up responsibilities that are supposed to be handled by the husband. (*The Jezebel Spirit cannot operate without the Ahab Spirit.*)

The pain in both cases is compounded because it involves broken trust and betrayal.

- The Jezebel Spirit will subtly seduce a close friend (*most probably already attached to the Ahab Spirit*) by sharing reliable information and pretending in secret to be a best friend.
- When this "special" friend disappoints the Jezebel Spirit even in the slightest sense, she experiences this as major abandonment and betrayal. She then makes the following decision: "***I will trust no one again. No one will ever get another chance to hurt me like that.***" Although this is a natural reaction, it is also a very dangerous one, because it leads to exaggerated **DEFENSIVENESS** and self-preservation.

- She hardens her heart by saying: “All right, I’ll go on with my life. **But I will let nobody** come close enough to wound me like that again. I’ll always keep a wall between me and other people.”

**Now, her personality shrivels, becoming incomplete. She grows as a tree does when a main branch is lopped off – in a distorted manner!**

Over time, these wounds can penetrate the soul so deeply that shame will withhold the person from opening up, especially when the person was sexually abused, raped or molested as a child. Only when the person brings her pain and dismay to the Lord Jesus Christ will she be set free from that shame and feelings of betrayal.

## ***The Results of Rejection***

**The primary result of rejection is an inability to receive or communicate love! *The person wants to love but cannot, because love has not yet been awakened in the heart.*** When the person does not experience the love of God or the love of their parents, the resulting inability to love can be passed from generation to generation.

*(Prince, Derek. God's Remedy for Rejection. Whitaker House. Kindle Edition)*

To a certain extent, all of us experience a lack of love. I believe that is why Jesus’s very first instruction to the end-time churches in Revelation is to return to their First Love, Yashuah HaMashiach!

For the sake of a new generation and our children and offspring:

**WHY NOT END THIS VICIOUS CYCLE WITHIN YOUR GENERATION  
RIGHT NOW!**

I took this decision many years ago. I decided to break every curse, every unloving spirit, every feeling of being unwanted, every sense of lack of nurture, abandonment and rejection in my life. Not only for myself but also so my generation could be FREE from it. Every time I minister to my family and children, I tell them that **I DID NOT WAR IN VAIN!**

***I encourage you to make the same decision today!***

God said through the prophet Ezekiel that children should not be obligated to suffer for what their ancestors did wrong.

*The word of the Lord came to me: <sup>2</sup> "What do you people mean by quoting this proverb about the land of Israel: 'The fathers eat sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge'? <sup>3</sup> "As surely as I live, declares the Sovereign Lord, you will no longer quote this proverb in Israel. <sup>4</sup> **For every living soul belongs to Me, the father as well as the son—both alike belong to Me. **The soul who sins is the one who will die.**** Ezekiel 18:1–4 NIV*

*He follows My decrees and faithfully keeps My laws...is righteous; he will surely live, declares the Sovereign Lord." Ezekiel 18:9 NIV*

Even if your parents have never shown you love, God does not want you or your children to suffer for their mistakes. By accepting God's provision, you can cut off that evil inheritance once and for all.

*Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. <sup>6</sup> In all thy ways acknowledge Him, and He shall direct thy paths. <sup>7</sup> Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the Lord and depart from evil. <sup>8</sup> **It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.** Proverbs 3:5-8 KJV*

The "navel" symbolises the point where we were connected to our natural mother. ***You can cut off every evil inheritance from the natural past.***

People suffering from rejection usually handle it in either of three ways.

- By giving in.
- By holding out.
- By fighting back.

### **Giving in**

This person can't take life anymore and may even harbour suicidal thoughts. This often leads to a descending series of negative emotions or responses.

***Rejection – loneliness – self-pity – misery – depression – despair or hopelessness – suicide or death by other causes.***

The person who follows this passive path to death has an inner desire to die. The undiagnosed root cause of these suicide attempts is rejection. The victim probably could not express it in words, but deep down inside, felt unwanted and unimportant.

### **Holding Out**

The second type of person refuses to give in and rather hides within the defensive wall deliberately raised up around him/her. Such a person appears to be outgoing and may even be very **TALKATIVE**. Sadly the voice has a hollow, metallic ring to it. Below are a few mannerisms of such a person.

- She desperately fakes happiness and wants everyone to believe there is nothing wrong with her to convince herself and others that her life is perfect.
- She frequently gestures in an exaggerated way and her voice is a little louder than necessary or louder than tolerable.



- Her defensive thought pattern is: "I will never again allow anybody close enough to my heart to hurt and betray me again!"

## Fighting Back

This person is quick to lash out at anything. Their actions usually follow in this order: **Rejection – resentment – hatred – rebellion.**

*(Prince, Derek. God's Remedy for Rejection. Whitaker House. Kindle Edition)*

A serious matter is that rebellion can even lead to a dependence upon occult power. You may think this is going too far, but this is what the scripture teaches.

*For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft. 1 Samuel 15:23 KJV*

Witchcraft is an expression of humanity's rebellion against God. It is an attempt to gain our own ends without submitting to God's law. The sin of witchcraft involves participating in the occult, which is the **search for false spiritual experiences**. It is turning from the true God to a false god. It is the breaking of the first commandment, "You shall have no other gods before Me." (Exodus 20:3)

**In many cases, when rejection reaches its fully mature stage, all the above elements are visible simultaneously and are active in the person under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit.**

As a child, my dad warned me against the dangers of acting upon **feelings**, since it could lead to disastrous consequences. Imagine waking up one morning, *feeling* like marrying more than one woman. It is absurd to act on such a feeling! Feelings are part of the soul realm and are under the influence of rejection and the Jezebel Spirit. Our minds are so contaminated and distorted with another personality that most decisions

are based on feelings (*I feel lonely, I feel rejected, I feel unworthy, etc.*). Because of distorted feelings, people believe the lie in the first place and then act on that lie.

The gospel is founded on three simple truths.

- Christ died for our sins.
- He was buried.
- He rose again on the third day.

The good news the disciples shared with the people was based on these three facts. Then, faith appropriates these facts. Faith begins with the facts. It accepts, believes and acts on the facts. Then, after believing facts and incorporating faith, our feelings follow. If faith is based predominately on feelings, you will be a very inconsistent, unstable person. Feelings may change as circumstances alter, but the facts will never change. We can only make progress in our Christian lives if we have learnt to believe the facts – even when our feelings bring doubt.

*Without believing the FACT that Jesus died for us on the cross, no one can go to heaven. Believe the Truth irrespective of feelings.*

When we trust our feelings, we are open to deception, as my father's example of acting on feelings that will end up with adultery explains.

## ***Double Rejection – the Counterfeit***

The deepest wound of rejection is the counterfeit for your REJECTION! This almost sounds ambiguous. Let me explain. Jesus became a curse on our behalf. A significant exchange took place on Calvary. Christ redeemed us from the curse of the Law by becoming a curse for us. He

redeemed us so that the blessing given to Abraham might come to the Gentiles.

You need to hold fast to this profound truth to be set free from any form of rejection.

*Cursed is everyone that hangeth on a tree. Galatians 3:13b KJV*

*God made Him who had no sin to be sin for us, so that in Him we might become the righteousness of God. 2 Corinthians 5:21 NIV*

*For you know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that though He was rich, yet for your sakes He became poor, so that you through His poverty might become rich. 2 Corinthians 8:9 NIV*

*[Jesus] suffered death, so that by the grace of God He might taste death for everyone. Hebrews 2:9 ISV*

This exchange also has implications for us concerning rejection and shame.

*Let us fix our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of our faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, scorning its **shame**. Hebrews 12:2 NIV*

Ahead of His crucifixion, Jesus was well aware of the shame and public humiliation He would have to experience. One of the primary objectives of crucifixion was to shame those being punished. As they hung naked on the cross, spectators would walk by, give derogatory comments, and even make obscene gestures towards them. There was no form of death more shameful than crucifixion. It was the lowest method of punishment for the most debased criminals. The soldiers who crucified Jesus took all His

clothing away from Him, and He hung naked before the eyes of the crowd. He endured that **SHAME** for me and you so that He could redeem us!

[Watch our YouTube video on the website: "Session 8\_The Counterfeit – The Antidote; A double rejection"]

The very first word ever recorded in the Bible, is "**Berashith**", which is the Hebrew for "**In the beginning**". It can be translated from the pictorial Hebrew alphabet as "**Son of God willingly destroyed himself on the cross**". This came to fulfilment on Calvary when Jesus willingly endured being mocked for us.

*I offered my back to those who beat Me, My cheeks to those who pulled out My beard; I did not hide my face from mocking and spitting.*

Isaiah 50:6 NIV

*Instead of their shame My people will receive a double portion, and instead of disgrace they will rejoice in their inheritance.*

Isaiah 61:7a NIV

Instead of shame, embarrassment and humiliation, God offers us honour and joy. This was the exchange on Calvary. In front of Pilate, Jesus made it very clear that his own people, the Jews, were rejecting him. He confirmed that he was indeed a KING, nevertheless, they rejected him.

*Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. <sup>37</sup> Pilate therefore said unto him, **Art thou a king then?** Jesus answered, Thou sayest that **I am a king**. To this end **was I born**, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the **truth**. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. John 18:36-37 KJV*

Jesus confirmed that He was born a KING to witness the TRUTH, after which Pilate said to the Jews: ***"I find in him no fault at all"*** (Matthew 18:37). But HIS own people rejected him and shouted out loud: ***"Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas."*** (Luke 23:18)

The prophet Isaiah prophesied the following.

*He was despised and **rejected by men**, a man of sorrows, and familiar with suffering. Like one from whom men hide their faces He was despised, and we esteemed Him not.* Isaiah 53:3 NIV

You may wonder why Jesus needed to die on the cross. The truth of His death is in these words that he uttered on the cross:

***"Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani."***

***"My God, My God, why have you forsaken Me."***

After Jesus had cried out again in a loud voice, HE GAVE UP HIS SPIRIT. At that moment the **curtain of the temple was torn in two** from top to bottom. (Matthew 27:45- 51)

The Father turned His back on His only begotten Son and **REJECTED** Him because of our sin that came upon Him (*at that time, Jesus was identified with our sin*). All the sins of mankind were at that moment concentrated on His body. By turning His back on His only son, the Father opened His arms to you and me, saying:

***"Welcome back!"***

The Father's rejection broke His son's heart. The severe physical punishment and abuse, all the rejection of His own people couldn't break Him, **but being rejected by His beloved Father broke the heart of Jesus – and He gave up his spirit!**

This is **the double rejection** Jesus took upon Himself for you and me so that we need not believe the lies of Satan that make us FEEL rejected.

***Rejection is the highest form of UNBELIEF,  
seeking men's approval above the truth of God's Word!***

The curtain of the temple was torn in two and the barrier between God and humanity was removed. The way to freely come to God without shame, without guilt, without fear was now opened for people. Jesus took our rejection on Him, so we could experience His acceptance.

***We are now accepted because of His rejection!***

Now you can be at ease. God wants YOU as His child. You are accepted and highly favoured. Everything He does in the universe revolves around you!

Where there is still fear, there is no love, because there is no fear in love; but perfect love cast out fear; because fear hath torment, He that fear is not made perfect in love. (1 John 4:18)

The next verse is profound! We love Him because He first loved us (1 John 4:19). That is love. Not the love we have for Jesus, but the love Jesus had for us when He paid it all on the cross - when He made an exchange and went through a double rejection so that you and I can be accepted. He destroyed the spirit of fear through HIS love for us.

***Now there is no room or necessity for guilt, insecurity or rejection.***

The well-known Luke 12 echoes like music in my ears.

***What is the value of your soul to God? Could your worth be defined by an amount of money? God doesn't abandon or forget even the small sparrow he has made. How then could he forget or abandon***

*you? What about the seemingly minor issues of your life? Do they matter to God? Of course they do! So you never need to worry, for you are more valuable to God than anything else in this world. <sup>8</sup> "I can assure you of this: If you don't hold back, but freely declare in public that I am the Son of Man, the Messiah, I will freely declare to all the angels of God that you are mine". Luke 12:6-8 TPT*

Now that we are more familiar with the spirit of rejection, let's further explore the family tree of Jezebel to enhance our spiritual discernment and arrange ourselves in battle formation.

**I am instructing those who are not in their place of battle (and unarranged). I am skilled at gently encouraging those who feel inadequate. Be faithful and stand your ground!**



# EXPLORING THE FAMILY TREE OF JEZEBEL

To thoroughly deal with the Jezebel Spirit, it would be necessary to discuss Jezebel's parents, her multiple personalities, siblings, children, and buddies. The Jezebel Spirit does not work alone. Many spirits are working collectively. They accompany each other by joining forces.

*When an unclean spirit goes out of a man, he goes through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none. <sup>44</sup> Then he says, 'I will return to my house from which I came.' And when he comes, he finds it empty, swept, and put in order. <sup>45</sup> Then he goes and takes with him **seven other spirits** more wicked than himself, and they enter and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first. So shall it also be with this wicked generation. Matthew 12:43-45 NKJV*

Jezebel, as a daughter of this perverse kingdom, was raised in an atmosphere where sex was a pathway to power and influence. King Ahab, a type of modern man, was completely subdued and dominated by Jezebel. Jezebel enforced herself by introducing the worship of Ashtaroth to Israel. This god/goddess, who represented the Canaanite culture of the moon, was a power-hungry goddess of love and sensuality.

The Spirit of Jezebel is a controlling spirit working through the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life. It has two aims.

- To gain identity, glory, **recognition**, and power, and to satisfy the need for the "**praises of men**". This is a consequence of the desire for love and self-worth focused on SELF.
- Once the person with the Jezebel Spirit receives recognition, she responds with **false humility**. This ploy will serve to further



entrap you and convince you of their spirituality. However, this misleading meekness is short-lived.

***False humility is a mask for deeply rooted PRIDE and presumption.***

- The Jezebel Spirit is a man hater and seeks to emasculate all men and deny them of their authority and power over others. It raises a distrust and hatred of men in general. The “Jezebel Spirit” experiences **constant agitation**, and is **terribly aggressive**, very determined, calloused, **controlling**, **selfish**, **power hungry**, manipulative, **unrepentant** and **deceitful**. She is an overwhelmingly evil spirit, deserving of the title of “**Satan’s woman**”.

“Eventually, the individual under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit becomes unteachable and unyielding. She becomes unable to listen to others, because, in her opinion, others “**have not had a direct revelation from God**”, like she has. She always wants to have the “*last word*”. Jezebelites will distort and take out of context certain elements within messages in order to endorse their own teaching. Original words or teachings are misused and laid open to criticism because of how they are erroneously retold”.

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

There are two main types of the Jezebel Spirit. For 11 years, I was exposed to both types.

The **high-profile type** is generally gregarious, (*very friendly and sociable*), outspoken and highly visible. She is often seen as the “woman who wears the pants in the family”.

The **low-profile type** is soft-spoken, creating the illusion of being considerate.

- She expresses an attitude of concern and consideration.
- She appears to be full of eagerness to do certain tasks.
- She pays very careful attention to details while being motherly and protective, even appearing to be very submissive.

The low-profile type may be the most dangerous, as she is the most difficult to discern.

She relies heavily on manipulation power and acts extremely subtly.

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (pp. 17-18). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

## ***The Parents of Jezebel: Baal and Ashtoreth***

Judges and Samuel describe how the people of Israel went astray by worshipping Baal and Ashtoreth. This is where the spirit of Baal, the Queen of Heaven, Perversion, Religion and Jezebel were birthed. The Gentiles gave their gods names according to Egyptian mythology and, amongst others, worshipped Nimrod who became Baal, and Ashtoreth who became the Queen of Heaven.

**This is where religion enters!**

Eventually, Shem, Nimrod's great-uncle, a righteous man of God, slew his so-called immortal nephew to prove that he was not, in fact, immortal. And much alike, Shem sliced and diced Nimrod and sent his body to all the

peoples to provoke them to righteous indignation and to sway them from their false worship. Somewhere in these mythologies, the story continues that the Queen of Heaven perhaps in an act of desperation to remain queen, conveniently becomes pregnant and gives birth to her son, Tammuz. He is said to have been conceived divinely by Nimrod-Baal and is Baal Reborn, the son of god. (This is not found in the Bible, as already explained.)

**This is where perversion enters!**

This story has been “immortalized in **Egyptian mythology**, produced by Ham’s son, Egypt (Mizraim), Cush’s brother. It goes somewhat like this:

- The god, Set (Shem), unjustly slays Osiris (Nimrod) and slices him up, scattering his body parts across the face of the earth.
- Osiris’ loving, mourning wife, Isis (*Semiramis*), finds all the pieces, save one, and joins them together with a magical, golden phallus (*the missing member’s replacement*) and resurrects her love just long enough to conceive a child with him: Horus (*Tammuz, see Ezekiel 8:14*).

**Baal is the Ruler of Demons** (Matthew 12:24; Mark 3:22, Luke 11:15). In the Old Testament, Baal was frequently mentioned.

*So Israel was joined to Baal of Peor, and the anger of the Lord was aroused against Israel. Numbers 25:3 NKJV*

*Your eyes have seen what the Lord did at Baal Peor; for the Lord your God has destroyed from among you all the men who followed Baal of Peor. Deuteronomy 4:3 NKJV*

*Then the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and served the **Baals**; <sup>12</sup> and they forsook the Lord God of their fathers, who had brought them out of the land of Egypt; and they followed other gods from among the gods of the people who were all around them, and they bowed down to them; and they provoked the Lord to anger. <sup>13</sup> They forsook the Lord and served **Baal** and the **Ashtoreths**.  
Judges 2:11-13 NKJV*

*Then they cried out to the Lord, and said, 'We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord and served the **Baals and Ashtoreths**; but now deliver us from the hand of our enemies, and we will serve You.'* I Samuel 12:10 NKJV

One could easily say that Baal was the snare of the saints of the Old Testament. He was also known as Bel (Akkadian, Scottish), Chemosh (Moabite), Moloch/Molech/Milcom (Ammonite), etc. Child offerings were commenced in those days by the pagans to the king of Molech. Today we still find child offerings through Free Masonry and religious activities. The king of Molech appears as homosexuality in a household. Baal works hand-in-hand with Ashtoreth. Let's backtrack for a moment to the Garden of Eden, where Satan deceived Adam and Eve by the lust of the eye, lust of the flesh and pride of life. It was a sexual act between satan and Eve. Perversity entered the earthly realm and from that day onwards, satan contaminated the whole earth to such an extent that God had to destroy the earth with a flood. After the flood, satan's kingdom again flourished to such an extent that the people believed they could build a tower that reached the sky. God had to intervene again by destroying the nations and scattering them abroad, otherwise they would have succeeded.

*And the LORD said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be*

*restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.*

Genesis 11:6 KJV

From the beginning, Satan's plan was:

- To deceive mankind into sexual perversion.
- To establish his kingdom and his religion.
- To steal, kill and destroy.

When Balaam tried to curse God's people, he could not. The only way to let the curse come upon them was to lead them astray into sexual perversity. To claim people for his kingdom, Satan's strategy was to deceive them into doing child offerings. These are two major sins still present on our planet Earth – **child offerings**, abortion, and **sexual perversion**, such as homosexuality. Jesus warned:

*Remember the days of Noah (Matthew 24:37).*

*Do you remember Lot's wife (Luke 17:32)?*

**Just as John the Baptist pathed the way for the Messiah, likewise, the forerunners are pathing the way for Yashuah HaMashiach's Second Coming.** Remember that satan cannot create. He only duplicates a counterfeit. How will satan's son, the son of perdition, get access to operate on Earth? By pathing a way for himself!

**How will that be done? By satan's wife, Jezebel!**

After marrying King Ahab of Israel, she dominated, controlled and deceived him into pagan worship, the worship of Baal, and led the people into sexual immorality. Over the ages, these activities have grown to such an extent that we find millions of abortions (*child offering*) and the legalization of homosexuality.

**These are abominations before our Lord, Jesus Christ.**

There are **various aspects of Baal and Ashtoreth (Queen of Heaven) worship, as mentioned.** The land, again, came under a curse because of this inordinate worship of these deities.

- Worship of Baal is in partnership with worship of Ashtoreth.
- False prophet-priests are raised up to worship these two.
- The sign of Baal is the bull and bull worship, including crescent horns).
- **Baal demands human sacrifice.**
- **Baal is the false “consuming fire.”**

### **The story of the Tower of Babel.**

*From that land he went to Assyria and built Nineveh, Rehoboth Ir, Calah, and <sup>12</sup> Resen between Nineveh and Calah (that is the principal city). Genesis 10:11-12 NKJV*

*Now the whole earth had one language and one speech. <sup>2</sup> And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar, and they dwelt there. <sup>3</sup> Then they said to one another, “Come, let us make bricks and bake them thoroughly.” They had brick for stone, and they had asphalt for mortar. <sup>4</sup> And they said, “Come, let us build ourselves a city, and a tower whose top is in the heavens; let us make a name for ourselves, lest we be scattered abroad over the face of the whole earth. Genesis 11:1-4 NKJV*

Further explanation of the land of Shinar is given to us in Zechariah.

*Then the angel who talked with me came out and said to me, “Lift your eyes now, and see what this is that goes forth.” <sup>6</sup> So I asked, “What is it?” And he said, “It is a basket that is going forth.” He also said, “This is their resemblance throughout the earth: <sup>7</sup> Here is a lead disc lifted*

up, and this is a woman sitting inside the basket";<sup>8</sup> then he said, "**This is Wickedness!**" And he thrust her down into the basket and threw the lead cover over its mouth.<sup>9</sup> Then I raised my eyes and looked, and there were two women, coming with the wind in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork, and they lifted up the basket between earth and heaven.<sup>10</sup> So, I said to the angel who talked with me, "**Where are they carrying the basket?**"<sup>11</sup> And he said to me, "**To build a house for it in the land of Shinar; when it is ready, the basket will be set there on its base.**" Zechariah 5:5-11 NKJV

Who was in the basket? The "**Queen of Heaven**"!

Since the time of the serpent (Satan) in the Garden of Eden to the dragon in Revelation, we see that someone has been feeding this creature. It also seems to be the case with this arrogant queen. In Esther, we see how Queen Vashti, the false bride, was replaced by the king's bride, Esther. Satan always has a counterfeit in place that resembles the real thing, but it is, in reality, fake!

***Beware! Jezebel appears from the outside as one of God's holy ones, but she misleads God's people with false teachings because her inside is rotten.***

**Her true identity is revealed in Revelation.**

*And another angel followed, saying, "**Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she has made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.**"* Revelation 14:8 NKJV

*Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls came and talked with me, saying to me, "Come, I will show you the **judgment** of the great harlot who sits on many waters,<sup>2</sup> with whom the kings of*

the earth **committed fornication**, and the inhabitants of the earth were made drunk with the wine of her fornication.”<sup>3</sup> So he carried me away in the Spirit into the wilderness. And I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast which was full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.<sup>4</sup> The woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls, having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the filthiness of her fornication.<sup>5</sup> And on her forehead a name was written:

**MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT,  
THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS  
AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS  
OF THE EARTH.**

<sup>6</sup> I saw the woman, drunk with the **blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs** of Jesus. And when I saw her, I marvelled with great amazement. Revelation 17:1-6 NKJV

After these things I saw another angel coming down from heaven, having great authority, and the earth was illuminated with his glory.<sup>2</sup> And he cried mightily with a loud voice, saying, “**Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen**, and has become a dwelling place of demons, a prison for every foul spirit, and a cage for every unclean and hated bird!”<sup>3</sup> For all the nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have become rich through the abundance of her luxury.”<sup>4</sup> And I heard another voice from heaven saying, “**Come out of her, my people, lest you share in her sins, and lest you receive of her plagues.**”<sup>5</sup> For her sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities.<sup>6</sup> Render to her just as she rendered to you and repay her double according to her works; in the cup which she has mixed, mix double for her.<sup>7</sup> In the measure that she glorified herself and lived luxuriously, in the same measure



give her torment and sorrow; for she says in her heart, '**I sit as queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.**'<sup>8</sup> Therefore her **plagues** will come in one day—death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is the Lord God who judges her. Revelation 18:1-8 NKJV

**Rejoice over her, O heaven, and you holy apostles and prophets, for God has avenged you on her!** Revelation 18:20 NKJV

Then a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone and threw it into the sea, saying, "**Thus with violence the great city Babylon shall be thrown down, and shall not be found anymore.**"<sup>22</sup> The sound of harpists, musicians, flutists, and trumpeters shall not be heard in you anymore. No craftsman of any craft shall be found in you anymore, and the sound of a millstone shall not be heard in you anymore.<sup>23</sup> **The light of a lamp shall not shine in you anymore, and the voice of bridegroom and bride shall not be heard in you anymore.** For your merchants were the great men of the earth, **for by your sorcery all the nations were deceived.**<sup>24</sup> And in her was found the blood of prophets and saints, and of all who were slain on the earth." Revelation 18:21-24 NKJV

The great WHORE OF BABYLON is fallen forever! Before her fall, she openly admits what she believes of herself.

**I sit as queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.**  
Revelation 18:7b NKJV

She is the royalty of Hell - the wife of satan himself. **He sent his wife, the great whore of Babylon, the Queen of hell, to prepare his way for the release of his son of perdition.**

**Look out for her my, dear beloved friend!  
She is the counterfeit for the forerunners of God's people.**

I believe we are entering this season with extraordinary speed. Satan knows his time is near. His son of perdition will be allowed to rule and reign for seven years on earth, but then Christ will give the dreaded commandment to the angel.

*And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. <sup>2</sup> And he laid hold on the dragon, that **old serpent**, which is the **Devil**, and Satan, and **bound him a thousand years**, <sup>3</sup> And cast him **into the bottomless pit, and shut him up**, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. Revelation 20:1-3 KJV*

Instead of fearfully focussing on the coronavirus (2020), rather rejoice in the Lord! He is indeed coming to finally establish His Kingdom on earth. There will be peace for a thousand years. **Hallelujah!**

To all of this, there are two sides.

- The religious side. This is the False Prophet which is the second Beast coming out of the earth (Revelation 13:11). It is quite clear that the False Prophet is the Papacy – the authority of the pope.
- The socio-economic side. The Anti-Christ, which is the first Beast coming out of the Sea. (Revelation 13:1)

The seven-headed Beast upon which the Harlot sits, rests on seven mountains or hills.

Rome is situated on seven hills or mountains. They refer to the following:

1. The Gate of Government.
2. The Gate of Media and Communication.

3. The Gate of the Marketplace.
4. The Gate of the Art.
5. The Gate of Education.
6. The Gate of Family.
7. The Gate of Church and Ministry.

They are also known as the “Seven Mountains of Society”. At the very beginning, two generations after the flood, when Noah’s sons still walked the earth, the entire way of living was being subjugated by this spirit.

In Jeremiah and Revelation, we see the far-reaching influence of this demonic prince’s wicked hands. Babylon (Ba- BEL-on) is not just a city or an empire. It is not just a fallen angel parading as a deity or a false religion. It is not even a tyrant. **It is a demonic union created to enslave a people, a nation, an empire, and, if possible, the world.**

**That is why the Lord is warning us: “Come out of her, My children!”**

**Why do we have to get out of Babylon?** Because she brings the following devastating changes!

## ***Babylon changes your indoctrination.***

*Then the king instructed Ashpenaz, the master of his eunuchs, to bring some of the children of Israel and some of the king’s descendants and some of the nobles, <sup>4</sup> young men in whom there was no blemish, but good-looking, gifted in all wisdom, possessing knowledge and quick to understand, who had ability to serve in the*

*king's palace, and whom they might teach the language and literature of the Chaldeans. Daniel 1:3-4 NKJV*

### **Babylon changes your food and drink intake.**

*And the king appointed for them a daily provision of the king's delicacies and of the wine which he drank, and three years of training for them, so that at the end of that time they might serve before the king. Daniel 1:5 NKJV*

### **Babylon changes your name.**

*Now from among those of the sons of Judah were Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah. <sup>7</sup> To them the chief of the eunuchs gave names: he gave Daniel the name Belteshazzar; to Hananiah, Shadrach; to Mishael, Meshach; and to Azariah, Abed-Nego. Daniel 1:6-7 NKJV*

### **Babylon changes your position.**

*Therefore Daniel went... and said thus to him: "Do not destroy the wise men of Babylon; take me before the king, and I will tell the king the interpretation. Daniel 2:24 NKJV*

*Then the king promoted Daniel and gave him many great gifts; and he made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief administrator over all the wise men of Babylon. <sup>49</sup> Also Daniel petitioned the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego over the affairs of the province of Babylon; but Daniel sat in the gate of the king. Daniel 2:48-49 NKJV*

*Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego in the province of Babylon. Daniel 3:30 NKJV*

*It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom one hundred and twenty satraps, to be over the whole kingdom; <sup>2</sup> and over these, three governors, of whom Daniel was one, that the satraps might give*

*account to them, so that the king would suffer no loss.*

Daniel 6:1-2 NKJV

**Babylon changes your ability to reproduce and also how and what you produce.**

Daniel and his friends were given into the care of Nebuchadnezzar's chief eunuch. It is highly likely for them to have been castrated, as we see no indication here of these four young men ever marrying.

Likewise, the Jezebel Spirit makes spiritual eunuchs, as Queen Jezebel made literal eunuchs. This is where homosexuality originated. It is currently very active and is being legalised all over the globe.

After God had confused the languages at Babel, these peoples, divided by language, took their idolatry (*spiritual harlotry/adultery*) with them as they spread across the face of the earth.

On her blog, Desiree M. Mondesir thoroughly discusses this in her article entitled: "*Exploring Jezebel's Family Tree: Baal & The Queen of Heaven, Part III*". Read this if you are interested in more detail.

In this article, it becomes clear how the Roman Catholic Church is misleading, through the Papacy, the world into religion. These Ionians, or Greeks, took with them spiritual adultery and set up for themselves a pantheon of gods (and subsequent demigods, based on Genesis 6:1-4) headed by Zeus and Hera which, when later adopted by the Romans, would be renamed Jupiter and Juno.

This brings us to the multiple personalities of Jezebel, namely:

- Delilah.
- Herod.

- Absalom.

## ***Jezebel and Delilah***

We have discussed Jezebel's parents and will now discuss her multiple personalities. Flattery is a primary tool used by someone influenced by the Jezebel Spirit. Delilah, the seductive side of the Jezebel Spirit, usually uses false compliments to get access to a church, a ministry, or a spiritual leader's life. Although sincere and edifying compliments in the Body of Christ are good, flattery differs in its motive. Flattery seeks to **gain approval and recognition** from those in authority. This is even more true for those under the influence of the spirit of rejection. Thereby, **this spirit only gives to receive**, stealing authority and favour that would rightfully belong to someone else. Flattery may be employed to portray profound admiration. Flattery can also become a catalyst for causing division. She will seek to gain sympathy from many people, especially when confronted. Often, she would even claim to have been spiritually abused.

*When he speaks kindly, do not believe him, for there are seven abominations in his heart. Proverbs 26:25 NKJV*

Tactics intended to frustrate the Kingdom of God will come easily to those operating under a Jezebel Spirit. They seek recognition by trying to manipulate situations to their advantage. ***From deep within their soul, they will conjure up an unusual number of dreams and visions.*** They may also "borrow" dreams and revelations that God has given to others, presenting them as though God had given them the revelation. They may also enhance and embellish their own dreams to make them seem more

spectacular and impressive. Scripture offers an excellent perspective of God's view on this matter.

Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets who steal My words every one from his neighbour ... Behold, I am against the prophets who prophesy false dreams... and cause My people to err by their lies and by their recklessness (Jeremiah 23:30- 32).

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

**We know that the Spirit of Jezebel utilises witchcraft (manipulation, intimidation, or domination) to justify her expected end.**

- She does not seek the throne itself, but the **power** behind the throne.
- Her seductions are tailored to her prey, not merely overtly sexual. She is dangerous and patient.

**We will start with Delilah because she is the most obvious,** most accepted, and most assumed manifestation of the Spirit of Jezebel. Although Scripture only once tells us that Jezebel painted her face (2 Kings 9:30), theologians and ministers have managed to build an entire theology around it. Jezebel might have been a beautiful woman and probably made herself up regularly. A woman does not need to be physically beautiful to get men or even other women to do her bidding. Of course, if she sets her eyes on you, then you will need willpower to run away from her like Joseph from Potiphar's wife.

## Let's see what the Bible says about Delilah.

Afterward it happened that he loved a woman in the Valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah. <sup>5</sup> And the lords of the Philistines came up to her and said to her, **“Entice him, and find out where his great strength lies, and by what means we may overpower him, that we may bind him to afflict him; and every one of us will give you eleven hundred pieces of silver.”** <sup>6</sup> So Delilah said to Samson, **“Please tell me where your great strength lies, and with what you may be bound to afflict you.”** <sup>7</sup> And Samson said to her, “If they bind me with seven fresh bowstrings, not yet dried, then I shall become weak, and be like any other man.” <sup>8</sup> So, the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven fresh bowstrings, not yet dried, and she bound him with them. <sup>9</sup> Now men were lying in wait, staying with her in the room. And she said to him, “The Philistines are upon you, Samson!” But he broke the bowstrings as a strand of yarn breaks when it touches fire. So, the secret of his strength was not known. <sup>10</sup> Then Delilah said to Samson, **“Look, you have mocked me and told me lies. Now, please tell me what you may be bound with.”** <sup>11</sup> So, he said to her, “If they bind me securely with new ropes that have never been used, then I shall become weak, and be like any other man.” <sup>12</sup> Therefore Delilah took new ropes and bound him with them, and said to him, “The Philistines are upon you, Samson!” And men were lying in wait, staying in the room. But he broke them off his arms like a thread. <sup>13</sup> Delilah said to Samson, “Until now you have mocked me and told me lies. Tell me what you may be bound with.” And he said to her, “If you weave the seven locks of my head into the web of the loom”—<sup>14</sup> So she wove it tightly with the batten of the loom, and said to him, “The Philistines are upon you, Samson!” But he awoke from his sleep, and pulled out the batten and the web from the loom. <sup>15</sup> Then she said to him, **“How can you say, ‘I love you,’ when your heart is not with me? You have mocked me these three times and**



**have not told me where your great strength lies.”** <sup>16</sup> And it came to pass, when she pestered him daily with her words and pressed him, so that his soul was vexed to death, <sup>17</sup> that he told her all his heart, and said to her, **“No razor has ever come upon my head, for I have been a Nazirite to God from my mother’s womb. If I am shaven, then my strength will leave me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.”** <sup>18</sup> When Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, “Come up once more, for he has told me all his heart.” So, the lords of the Philistines came up to her and brought the money in their hand. <sup>19</sup> Then she lulled him to sleep on her knees and called for a man and had him shave off the seven locks of his head. Then she began to torment him, and his strength left him. <sup>20</sup> And she said, “The Philistines are upon you, Samson!” So, he awoke from his sleep, and said, “I will go out as before, at other times, and shake myself free!” **But he did not know that the Lord had departed from him.** <sup>21</sup> Then the Philistines took him and put out his eyes and brought him down to Gaza. They bound him with bronze fetters, and he became a grinder in the prison. <sup>22</sup> However, the hair of his head began to grow again after it had been shaven. Judges 16:4-22 NKJV

May I comment, with all due respect, how stupid Samson was! Delilah was a harlot! This woman “*pestered him daily with her words and pressed him, so that his soul was vexed to death*” and finally he just spilt his guts to get her off his back.

### **What did Delilah do to Samson?**

1. She found him when he was **weak** and **hunted him down**.
2. She enticed him to her bed: seduction.
3. She lulled him to sleep: apathy.

4. **She overthrew his reasoning: demonic confusion.**
5. She took his strength and caused the glory to depart.
6. **She took his sight: blinded by the god of this world.**
7. **She imprisoned him: entangled and shackled him.**

Jezebel weakened Samson's body, mind, and, finally, his spirit. All for the sake of the destruction of Israel.

- Without Samson, who would judge and guide the nation?
- Without Samson, who would be a one-man army against Israel's mortal enemies? Kill Samson, and Israel would be free for the taking!

Jezebel is indeed a formidable foe. But God had her violent, untimely end planned in detail.

She brought down the strongest man in Scripture and sent Elijah running into the wilderness. Who would understand this better than King David?

***To deliver you from the immoral woman, from the seductress who flatters with her words, <sup>17</sup> who forsakes the companion of her youth, and forgets the covenant of her God. <sup>18</sup> For her house leads down to death, and her paths to the dead; <sup>19</sup> None who go to her return, Nor do they regain the paths of life.***  
Proverbs 2:16- 19 NKJV

*For the lips of an immoral woman drip honey, And her mouth is smoother than oil; <sup>4</sup> But in the end she is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword. <sup>5</sup> Her feet go down to death, Her steps lay hold of hell. <sup>6</sup> Lest you ponder her path of life—Her ways are unstable; You do not know them.* Proverbs 5:3-6 NKJV

Remove your way far from her, And do not go near the door of her house, <sup>9</sup> Lest you give your honour to others, And your years to the cruel one; <sup>10</sup> Lest aliens be filled with your wealth, And your labours go to the house of a foreigner; <sup>11</sup> And you mourn at last, When your flesh and your body are consumed, And say: "How I have hated instruction, and my heart despised correction! <sup>13</sup> I have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, Nor inclined my ear to those who instructed me! <sup>14</sup> I was on the verge of total ruin, In the midst of the assembly and congregation." <sup>15</sup> Drink water from your own cistern, And running water from your own well. Should your fountains be dispersed abroad, Streams of water in the streets? Let them be only your own, And not for strangers with you. <sup>18</sup> Let your fountain be blessed, And rejoice with the wife of your youth. <sup>19</sup> As a loving deer and a graceful doe, Let her breasts satisfy you at all times; And always be enraptured with her love. <sup>20</sup> For why should you, my son, be enraptured by an immoral woman, And be embraced in the arms of a seductress? <sup>21</sup> For the ways of man are before the eyes of the Lord, And He ponders all his paths. <sup>22</sup> His own iniquities entrap the wicked man, And he is caught in the cords of his sin. <sup>23</sup> He shall die for lack of instruction, And in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray. Proverbs 5:8-23 NKJV

Say to wisdom, "You are my sister," and call understanding your nearest kin, <sup>5</sup> that they may keep you from the immoral woman, from the seductress who flatters with her words. <sup>6</sup> For at the window of my house I looked through my lattice, <sup>7</sup> and saw among the simple, I perceived among the youths, a young man devoid of understanding, <sup>8</sup> passing along the street near her corner; and he took the path to her house <sup>9</sup> in the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night. <sup>10</sup> And there a woman met him, with the attire of a harlot, and a crafty heart. <sup>11</sup> She was loud and rebellious, her feet would not stay at home. <sup>12</sup> At times she was outside, at times in the open square, lurking at

every corner. <sup>13</sup> So, she caught him and kissed him; with an Impudent face she said to him: <sup>14</sup> "I have peace offerings with me; today I have paid my vows. <sup>15</sup> So, I came out to meet you, diligently to seek your face, and I have found you. <sup>16</sup> I have spread my bed with tapestry, coloured coverings of Egyptian linen. <sup>17</sup> I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon. <sup>18</sup> Come, let us take our fill of love until morning; let us delight ourselves with love. <sup>19</sup> For my husband is not at home; he has gone on a long journey; <sup>20</sup> he has taken a bag of money with him and will come home on the appointed day." <sup>21</sup> With her enticing speech she caused him to yield, with her flattering lips she seduced him. <sup>22</sup> Immediately he went after her, as an ox goes to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks, <sup>23</sup> till an arrow struck his liver. As a bird hastens to the snare, he did not know it would cost his life. <sup>24</sup> Now therefore, listen to me, my children; pay attention to the words of my mouth: <sup>25</sup> do not let your heart turn aside to her ways, do not stray into her paths; <sup>26</sup> for she has cast down many wounded, and all who were slain by her were strong men. <sup>27</sup> Her house is the way to hell, descending to the chambers of death.

Proverbs 7:4-27 NKJV

### Let us summarise what David said.

- The seductress is without morals, hence the term "**the immoral woman.**"
- Her way leads to **death.**
- She may taste **sweet** at first, but her bite is unforgettably **bitter** and piercing.
- A wise man does not go near this seductress because he knows he'll suffer the multi-faceted consequences if he does.
- A man should indulge in the safety of his own wife in his own bed.

- A man can become entrapped (entangled) by his own sins.
- The seductress is loud, rebellious, and won't stay in her own home (business, relationship).
- The seductress is a woman of prey.
- The seductress is an extremely **flattering**, persuasive communicator.

Ezekiel paints a very interesting picture of these spiritually seductive women of prey.

*“Likewise, son of man, set your face against the daughters of your people, who prophesy out of their own heart; prophesy against them,<sup>18</sup> and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: **“Woe to the women who sew magic charms on their sleeves and make veils for the heads of people of every height to hunt souls! Will you hunt the souls of My people, and keep yourselves alive?<sup>19</sup> And will you profane Me among My people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, killing people who should not die, and keeping people alive who should not live, by your lying to My people who listen to lies?”<sup>20</sup> “Therefore thus says the Lord God: **“Behold, I am against your magic charms by which you hunt souls there like birds. I will tear them from your arms, and let the souls go, the souls you hunt like birds.<sup>21</sup> I will also tear off your veils and deliver My people out of your hand, and they shall no longer be as prey in your hand. Then you shall know that I am the Lord.”** Ezekiel 13:17-21 NKJV***

This passage is part of a lengthy **discussion of** how **Jezebel** sways, trains, and raises up false prophets. The Lord warns us in Revelation.

*But I have this against you, that you tolerate that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess and is teaching and seducing my servants*

*to practice sexual immorality and to eat food sacrificed to idols.*

Revelation 2:20 ESV

*But why do you let that Jezebel who calls herself a prophet mislead my dear servants into Cross-denying, self-indulging religion? I gave her a chance to change her ways, but she has no intention of giving up a career in the god-business. I'm about to lay her low, along with her partners, as they play their sex-and-religion games. The bastard offspring of their idol-whoring I'll kill. Then every church will know that appearances don't impress me. I x-ray every motive and make sure you get what's coming to you. Revelation 2:20-23 MSG*

### **God is indeed a mighty Deliverer!**

- His strength is without end. Jezebel is a force to be reckoned with, although her greatest strength does not lie in muscles or manpower, but in swaying her victims to her side so they move out from under the protection of God.
- Once a person leaves from under His wings of safety, like Samson, the victim is free for the taking. Let's not forget it was another **Jezebel (Herodias)** who took John the Baptist's head.

Delilah-Jezebel had Samson grinding [grain] in prison: the punishment of a prostitute. He was blinded for life and in his final act of strength against the Philistines, he perished with them under the fallen pillars of the Temple of Dagon. Sure, he killed more Philistines that day than in his life altogether, but he died too. Jezebel, if undeterred, will always take your life. Playing with her, sexually or spiritually, is not a chance you want to take. Consider the following words of Jesus.

*And I gave her [Jezebel] time to repent of her sexual immorality, and she did not repent. <sup>22</sup> Indeed, I will cast her into a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their deeds. <sup>23</sup> I will kill her children with death, and all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works.*  
Revelation 2:21- 23 NKJV

## ***Jezebel and Herod***

If Delilah was Jezebel's seductive side, then Herod is Jezebel's carnal, murderous side.

The first very important truth about Herod is that he descended from the Edomites, which is from Esau's generation. Esau was willing to give up his birthright to get instant gratification, which is one of the character traits of the Spirit of Jezebel.

In my teaching, "War to enter your rest from the Book of Obadiah", under **The Bride: Ready or Captive** on our website, you can receive profound Biblical truths about the Edomites and the Esau spirit.

Jezebel, the most popular religious spirit in all of Hell, comes to us very piously, and full of other-worldly wisdom and revelations. If you don't know any better, you'll think she is coming to you in the Spirit of God.

**But it is a counterfeit!**

**It is coming to deceive you and if it can't sway you, it will try to kill you, like Herod killed John.**

Paul Jackson wrote, "Individuals with a Jezebel Spirit will almost always exhibit a religious spirit."

*Take heed that you do not do your charitable deeds before men, to be seen by them. Matthew 6:1a NKJV*

"They may appear to be the most spiritual individuals that you have ever known. They may portray having deep and intimate relationships with the Holy Spirit. However, closer inspection will reveal that their actions are based on what they think you need to see to convince you of their spirituality. **Perhaps such people will be the first to cry, wail, or mourn, claiming a burden from God.** But this behaviour will simply be a ruse, meant to promote them in the eyes of others. Often, they will let others know of the many hours spent in prayer or fasting or the faith they have to give all their money away. The "**righteous**" deeds of Jezebelites are always done for everyone to see. These actions only serve to promote and enlarge the kingdom of self."

**"A Jezebelite's actions normally will be overly exaggerated (overreacting). Their vocabulary and orations will become unnecessarily dramatized."**

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

Herod the Great's genetic composition presents us with an interesting conundrum. He was a whitewashed enemy-ruler of the Jews. He had a form of godliness, yet denied the power thereof. He dispatched soldiers to kill all the infant boys in Bethlehem in the hope of also killing the baby Jesus. There was also another Herod, the Tetrarch, who executed James, the brother of John, and also (*unsuccessfully*) sought to execute Peter, merely because it amused the people (Acts 12:1-4).



In the Old Testament, Jezebel killed all the prophets of the True and Living God, save Elijah and 7000 others who did not “*bow the knee to Baal*”. She also killed Naboth, by setting up false witnesses to accuse him of cursing God, because her whining husband desired his vineyard. Although she was “**religious**”, she was guilty of murder, which is an evil tool to subjugate the will of someone else.

Just as Elijah confronted Ahab and Jezebel, likewise, John the Baptist confronted Herod and Herodias. He told Herod that it was not lawful for him to marry his brother’s wife, Herodias.

*For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife. Mark 6:18 KJV*

I believe you already know what the response of Herodias was to these words. Under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit, she said: “***I am going to kill you***”. Does this sound familiar?

*Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not. Mark 6:19 KJV*

She could not kill him because Herod acknowledged John the Baptist as a prophet. He told his wife, Herodias, that it was not lawful to kill God’s prophets.

*For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly. Mark 6:20 KJV*

So, he decided to throw John into jail for his protection. But Jezebel stops at nothing. When Herod decided to have a feast on his birthday, his daughter, Salome, Herodias’ daughter, danced for him and she pleased Herod. (Many Bible scholars and commentaries refer to this as a sexual

act). It must have been a very seductive and perverse dance, for Herod to say:

*Ask of me **whatsoever thou wilt**, and I will give it thee.*

Mark 6:22b KJV

Maybe Jezebel instructed Salome to seduce the king so they could claim, not his riches, but the head of John the Baptist. This is precisely how the Jezebel would use her subtleness and seductions. The king thought his daughter would perhaps ask for half of his kingdom.

*And he swore unto her, **Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.*** Mark 6:23 KJV

He did not see this coming. Many people do not recognise the methods, strategies, plans and seductions of Jezebel. She is not interested in money but in power. Instead of asking for half of the king's kingdom, as he had expected, Salome, under the influence of her mother, Jezebel, asked for John the Baptist's head.

*And she went forth, and said unto her mother, **what shall I ask? And she said, **The head of John the Baptist.***** John 6:24 KJV

Herod could not resist, because he had made a vow in front of all the guests. He was obliged to offer John the Baptist's head on a plate. Jezebel was waiting.

**Listen to “Confirmation: Deadly Wound – Your Healing” on our website under *The Counterfeit for God's Forerunners* series.**

In Song of Songs, the Lord confirms the time has come for His Shulamite Bride to war together with Him. But be not misled or naïve. If you consider yourself as part of the Bride, a forerunner, be ready to meet Jezebel.

Do you wish to take up your place of battle and be arranged in God's army?

Then I instruct those who are not in battle formation and unarranged.

I am skilled at gently encouraging those who feel inadequate.

**Be faithful to STAND YOUR GROUND!**

*(Be) clearheaded by placing the breastplate of faith and love over your hearts and a helmet of hope of salvation over your thoughts.*

1 Thessalonians 5:8 TPT

We are deployed on the battlefield for faithfulness and love and set apart with the shield of the hope of everlasting life.

(1 Thessalonians 5:14 TPT)

In essence, Jezebel's greatest act of control was murder, to acquire what she desired – whether it was Naboth's vineyard or hundreds of God's prophets. Balaam, too, brought about the destruction of many by his shrewdness. Both Balaam and Jezebel were executed by a kingly figure. Balaam was slain at the command of Moses and Jezebel at the command of Jehu.

“So it should also be in our society and congregation and ministries today. We must not allow innocent people to be injured or destroyed by someone's lust for power and control. The Jezebel Spirit cannot be tolerated in the Body of Christ.”

“Leaders must remove this dark influence from our society. This principle is exactly what the apostle Paul upheld when he admonished the Corinthians to cast out the young man who was sexually involved with his stepmother (1 Corinthians 5).”

“Individuals with a Jezebel Spirit are skilled in getting their way. They may use strategies of flattery, persuasion, sexual seduction, slander, lying,

accusation, intimidation, secrecy, persecution, framing another person for a wrong done, or generating emotional and/or spiritual dependency in someone. Such individuals are driven by **jealousy**, rivalry, elitism, and a need to **self-promote**. They dominate and monopolize someone's time and attention. Furthermore, they will malign anyone who gets in their way. When left unchecked, the Jezebel Spirit will cause some people to actively pursue one leader after another, each time stating their case to gain acceptance. Like rebellious children going from one parent to the other, **Jezebelites search out others to agree with their grievances**. They will seek to influence others to heed their selfish demands. If a situation is not resolved to their satisfaction, Jezebel will malign (insinuate, badmouth, smear) her target and plant **libellous** doubts in the minds of others **{*Libel is a legal term that refers to the making of false and malicious statements about a person*}**. They will also coyly violate disciplinary instructions, in an attempt to garner misguided sympathy and support. This tactic seems to satiate Jezebel's false sense of justice. A spirit of jealousy plays a key role in fuelling a Jezebel Spirit. Jealousy seeks to monopolize the attention, admiration, or energy of its subjects. When coupled with control, a person driven by jealousy will seek to eliminate any competition."

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

We could safely deduce that she could kill anyone she wishes, based on whatever personal whim or political idea she has in mind. Whatever her expected end, Jezebel will employ whatever murderous ends she deems necessary to meet it.

Those who have ever been on the receiving side of the Jezebel Spirit have experienced the anger and viciousness of her curses, and many surrender to it. However, for those under the “protection of the Stake/Cross”, these curses are most often transformed into blessings, leaving the Jezebel Spirit sapped of emotional energy, frustrated, confused and completely defeated; **wondering where her well-thought-out plans went wrong**. Just like when Balaam tried to curse the people of Israel, but instead, blessings returned to them. Balak just could not understand why Balaam blessed the people while he paid him to curse them (Numbers 22-24)

I am sensing in the spirit that we are entering the time when God is going to deal with this Jezebel Spirit through the Body of Christ. She will not remain standing. Her time is up! She will be destroyed on God's command and the spiritual eunuchs will throw her through the window to meet her death on the ground. Scriptures are clear!

### **God destroyed Herod.**

*Now Herod had been very angry with the people of Tyre and Sidon; but they came to him with one accord, and having made Blastus the king's personal aide their friend, they asked for peace, because their country was supplied with food by the king's country. <sup>21</sup> So on a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat on his throne and gave an oration to them. <sup>22</sup> And the people kept shouting, "The voice of a god and not of a man!" <sup>23</sup> **Then immediately an angel of the Lord struck him, because he did not give glory to God. And he was eaten by worms and died. <sup>24</sup> But the word of God grew and multiplied.***  
Acts 12:20-24 NKJV

Jehu commanded the **eunuchs** to throw Jezebel down to her death.

**Now when Jehu had come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she put paint on her eyes and adorned her head, and looked through a window.** <sup>31</sup> Then, as Jehu entered at the gate, she said, "Is it peace, Zimri, murderer of your master?" <sup>32</sup> And he looked up at the window, and said, "**Who is on my side? Who?**" **So two or three eunuchs looked out at him.** <sup>33</sup> Then he said, "**Throw her down.**" So they threw her down, and some of her blood spattered on the wall and on the horses; and he trampled her underfoot. <sup>34</sup> And when he had gone in, he ate and drank. Then he said, "Go now, see to this accursed woman, and bury her, for she was a king's daughter." <sup>35</sup> So they went to bury her, but they found no more of her than the skull and the feet and the palms of her hands. <sup>36</sup> Therefore they came back and told him. And he said, "This is the word of the Lord, which He spoke by His servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 'On the plot of ground at Jezreel dogs shall eat the flesh of Jezebel; <sup>37</sup> and the corpse of Jezebel shall be as refuse on the surface of the field, in the plot at Jezreel, so that they shall not say, "**Here lies Jezebel.**"'"

2 Kings 9:30-37 NKJV

### **Jezebel repented not!**

*And I gave her time to repent of her sexual immorality, and she did not repent.* <sup>22</sup> *Indeed I will cast her into a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their deeds.* <sup>23</sup> **I will kill her children with death,** and all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works.

Revelation 2:21-23 NKJV

**This Spirit of Jezebel will never escape the punishment of God Almighty.**

*And the angels who did not keep their proper domain, but left their own abode, He has reserved in everlasting chains under darkness for the judgment of the great day. Jude 1:6 NKJV*

*For if God did not spare the angels who sinned, but cast them down to hell and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved for judgment. 2 Peter 2:4 KJV*

**The Spirit of Jezebel-Herod will ALWAYS get theirs.**

“And if the person housing the spirit - and all those in agreement with them - are not careful and repentant, they will get theirs as well. But we should never hope for the destruction/judgment of another human being. Our hatred belongs to Satan and his imps because Christ came to destroy the works of the devil, not the people enslaved by him. People may be born into an evil situation, a wicked family, or even a fallen destiny like the Sons of Perdition, Judas and the coming Anti-Christ, but no man is born evil. We may be born in sin, but we are not held responsible for our sins until we reach the age of accountability. We, however, are shaped in iniquity once we are on this earth. Evil takes practice. Wickedness takes consciously or unconsciously giving into the spirits like Jezebel that seek to depress, oppress, and ultimately, possess us.”

*(Desiree M. Mondesir: “Exploring Jezebel’s Family Tree: Jezebel and Herod”)*

**Jezebel is not born, she is made.**

**“May God have mercy on those who make her!”**

## ***Jezebel and Absalom***

So far, we have met Baal and Ashtaroth (*the Queen of Heaven*). They are the parents of Jezebel. We have also met two personalities of Jezebel, Delilah (*the seductive side*) and Herod, the carnal, murderous side. A third personality of this demonic spirit can be found in Absalom.

**Absalom is the politically persuasive side of Jezebel.**

The word “***persuasive***” means being good at persuading someone to do or believe something through reasoning or the use of temptation. It is when a person convinces others by smooth-talking and by being smooth-tongued.

For me, this was a revelation. During my search, the Lord showed me how to identify the subtleness of the Jezebel Spirit. This Absalom personality, I believe, is the most subtle and most difficult to identify.

Remember that the Jezebel Spirit always works in one of these combinations.

***Baal and Ashtaroth / Ahab and Jezebel / Herod and Herodias***

**As Jezebel strengthens her power when working with Ahab, likewise does she strengthen her tentacles when working with Absalom.**

“The Jezebel Spirit works best when coupled with a person who has embraced an Ahab spirit, often found in men. Men can also move in a Jezebel Spirit. Some may attempt to join with a work of God at high levels of church government, much like Absalom, who appointed himself judge and sat at the city gate meeting anyone who had a grievance. Absalom would hug and kiss people, thereby, **stealing the hearts of the people** (2 Samuel 15:4-6). He convinced these people that his judgment would



be fairer than his father, David. Over the years, I have watched assistant pastors and elders flow in what some have called an “**Absalom spirit.**” But it is also a masculine form of a Jezebel Spirit. In their need to gain recognition and prove they are anointed, they openly or covertly subvert God’s appointed authority and engage in lawlessness, thinking they must take action for the sake of the church and the advancement of God’s Kingdom. **But they secretly go about building their own empire, which is designed to dismantle any other authority”.**

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

I hope you are getting a clear picture of how these demonic forces are working together to dismantle any authority of God. It is a 6000-year-old strategy of Lucifer who dismantled God’s authority in the Garden of Eden through lies and subtle deceptions. Adam and Eve became his victims and handed authority over to Lucifer, who then became the ruler and the god of this world.

**Jezebel and Absalom will dismantle your ministry to get authority to rule and reign over your territory, just as satan now rules and reigns over God’s territory!**

To understand the Absalom personality of Jezebel, we first need the necessary background. Absalom, the son of David, had a lovely sister named Tamar. Amnon, another son of David, loved her.

***Amnon was so distressed over his sister Tamar that he became sick; for she was a virgin. And it was improper for Amnon to do anything to her.*** <sup>3</sup> *But Amnon had a friend whose name was **Jonadab, the son of Shimeah, David’s brother.** Now Jonadab was a very crafty man.* <sup>4</sup> *And he said to him, “Why are you, the king’s son,*

becoming thinner day after day? Will you not tell me?" **Amnon said to him, "I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister."**<sup>5</sup> So Jonadab said to him, **"Lie down on your bed and pretend to be ill. And when your father comes to see you, say to him, 'Please let my sister Tamar come and give me food, and prepare the food in my sight, that I may see it and eat it from her hand.'**"<sup>6</sup> Then Amnon lay down and pretended to be ill; and when the king came to see him, Amnon said to the king, **"Please let Tamar my sister come and make a couple of cakes for me in my sight, that I may eat from her hand."**<sup>7</sup> And David sent home to Tamar, saying, "Now go to your brother Amnon's house, and prepare food for him."<sup>8</sup> So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was lying down. Then she took flour and kneaded it, made cakes in his sight, and baked the cakes.<sup>9</sup> And she took the pan and placed them out before him, but he refused to eat. Then Amnon said, "Have everyone go out from me." And they all went out from him.<sup>10</sup> Then Amnon said to Tamar, **"Bring the food into the bedroom, that I may eat from your hand."** And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them to Amnon her brother in the bedroom.<sup>11</sup> Now when she had brought them to him to eat, he took hold of her and said to her, **"Come, lie with me, my sister."**<sup>12</sup> But she answered him, "No, my brother, do not force me, for no such thing should be done in Israel. Do not do this disgraceful thing!"<sup>13</sup> And I, where could I take my shame? And as for you, you would be like one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, please speak to the king; for he will not withhold me from you.<sup>14</sup> **However, he would not heed her voice; and being stronger than she, he forced her and lay with her.**<sup>15</sup> **Then Amnon hated her exceedingly, so that the hatred with which he hated her was greater than the love with which he had loved her. And Amnon said to her, "Arise, be gone!"**<sup>16</sup> So she said to him, "No, indeed! This evil of sending me away is worse than the other that you did to me." But he would not listen to her.<sup>17</sup> Then he called his

*servant who attended him, and said, "Here! Put this woman out, away from me, and bolt the door behind her." <sup>18</sup> Now she had on a robe of many colors, for the king's virgin daughters wore such apparel. And his servant put her out and bolted the door behind her.*  
2 Samuel 13:2-18 NKJV

Now, look what Absalom's reaction was.

*Then Tamar put ashes on her head, and tore her robe of many colors that was on her, and laid her hand on her head and went away crying bitterly. <sup>20</sup> **And Absalom her brother said to her, "Has Amnon your brother been with you? But now hold your peace, my sister. He is your brother; do not take this thing to heart."** So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's house. <sup>21</sup> But when King David heard of all these things, he was very angry. <sup>22</sup> And Absalom spoke to his brother Amnon neither good nor bad. **For Absalom hated Amnon**, because he had forced his sister Tamar.*  
2 Samuel 13:19-22 NKJV

When his father failed to act regarding his sister's incestuous rape, **Absalom** took her in, presumably hiding her shame as best he could, then, after waiting two years for their father to act, **he decided to take matters into his own hands and killed his half-brother, Amnon, the rightful heir to the throne of Judah. Absalom then fled to his grandfather, the king of Geshur, and hid there for three years.** David was indecisive again, and his general, Joab, compelled him to call his son back to Jerusalem. Yet David was again actionless for two years.

So Absalom, likely a spoiled child and then thoroughly ignored by his father, threw a huge, expensive tantrum by burning Joab's fields and **finally won his audience with his father.**

**Unfortunately, Absalom was by then thoroughly embittered.**

This was the open door through which the Jezebel Spirit entered. **Absalom then proceeded to steal the hearts of the people and many leaders away from his father.** He launched a successful coup, bedded his father's concubines before all Israel, and in the end, he died a traitor's death – he **hung by his vainglory, his hair.**

*Then Absalom met the servants of David. Absalom rode on a mule. The mule went under the thick boughs of a great terebinth tree, and his head caught in the terebinth; so he was left hanging between heaven and earth. And the mule which was under him went on. <sup>10</sup> Now a certain man saw it and told Joab, and said, **"I just saw Absalom hanging in a terebinth tree!"** <sup>11</sup> So Joab said to the man who told him, "You just saw him! And why did you not strike him there to the ground? I would have given you ten shekels of silver and a belt." <sup>12</sup> But the man said to Joab, **"Though I were to receive a thousand shekels of silver in my hand, I would not raise my hand against the king's son.** For in our hearing the king commanded you and Abishai and Ittai, saying, 'Beware lest anyone touch the young man Absalom!' <sup>13</sup> Otherwise I would have dealt falsely against my own life. For there is nothing hidden from the king, and you yourself would have set yourself against me." <sup>14</sup> Then Joab said, "I cannot linger with you." **And he took three spears in his hand and thrust them through Absalom's heart, while he was still alive in the midst of the terebinth tree.** <sup>15</sup> And ten young men who bore Joab's armor surrounded Absalom, and struck and killed him. <sup>16</sup> So Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing Israel. For Joab held back the people. And they took Absalom and cast him into a large pit in the woods, and laid a very large heap of stones over him. Then all Israel fled, everyone to his tent. 2 Samuel 18:9-16 NKJV*

Now that we know **what the consequences** of Absalom's embitterment were, let us compare Absalom to Jezebel.

## ***Similarities and contrasts between Jezebel and Absalom***

### **Similarities**

1. Both were royal.
2. Both had a type of claim to the throne.
3. Both were given positions of authority, but they did not take them.
4. Both were not content with the authority their rightful positions granted them.
5. Both had a passive ruler who refused to confront their actions.
6. Both created large "fan clubs" through various means.
7. Both diverted from the plan of God for the monarchy and nation.
8. **Both died a terrible, traitor's death.**

### **Contrasts**

1. Jezebel married into her position; Absalom was born into his.
2. Jezebel had no official authority to rule; Absalom did (somewhat).
3. Jezebel was content to be the power behind the throne; Absalom wanted the throne for himself.
4. Jezebel patiently waited and worked behind the scenes to accomplish her goals; Absalom impatiently worked overtly to accomplish his.

5. Jezebel was destroyed by the hand of her own people; Absalom was destroyed by the king's people.

(Desiree M. Mondesir: "Exploring Jezebel's Family Tree: Jezebel and Absalom")

**The first move of the Jezebel Spirit is to gain control by trying to remove the established authority.**

- Discrediting a prophetic leader through reason, strong opinions, and distorted facts is one tool employed by this demonic spirit.
- It seeks to gain favour. The spirit "talks" spiritually, but its strength is born from the power of the soul and is ultimately deadly to the gifting of its prey.

She seeks intimacy with power. She may use fascination and charm in seemingly innocent ways ***until she gains friendship and confidence***—an illegitimate familiarity the person craves. Just as believers are joined by the Holy Spirit, so an individual with a Jezebel Spirit seeks to be joined in soul with others under the guise of the union being a spiritual joining. **Look out for soul-tying relationships** with an individual who operates with a Jezebel Spirit.

- ***For a female leader, this soul tie usually manifests as a consuming and magnetic desire to be around the person influenced by a Jezebel Spirit.*** They will often become best friends or even soul sisters, soul brothers, or soul mates.
- Some individuals with a Jezebel Spirit form soul ties by praying and by "laying hands" on a prophetic leader, hoping to impart the seed of its spirit. Such people may not know they are imparting a demonic touch.

They feel compelled to pray for others, but this urge is not from God. Another ploy is to flatter a prophetic leader. They may present themselves as a friend with an understanding ear—a kindred spirit—who knows the pain of being misunderstood and rejected. They manufacture warmth, which entices the prophetic leader to become vulnerable and share personal issues. **When challenged, this spirit usually cowers at first in momentary humility.** However, it will **eventually redouble its strength and rise up like a cobra** with great verbal assault. Such volcanic rage can become quite formidable.

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries.*

*Kindle Edition.)*

## ***Brother Perversion***

We have now dealt with Jezebel's parents, Baal and Ashtaroth, and with her three personalities, Delilah, Herod and Absalom. Now we are going to investigate **the twin brothers, Perversion and Anti-Christ.** While most people make a doctrine out of the myth around Nimrod, Semiramis and Tammuz to illustrate the perversion of this pagan trinity, I would rather focus on the **perversion that entered the Garden of Eden.** The nature of satan, from day one, has been the nature of perversion. Through perversion, satan deceived Eve into having sex with him.

### ***The Sexual act in the Garden of Eden***

In Genesis, we find two trees in the Garden of Eden – the Tree of Life and the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil.

God said to Adam and Eve that **eating from the Tree of Life would bring eternal life, but eating from the Tree of Knowledge of good and evil would bring eternal death!**

We are familiar with how satan deceived Adam and Eve by subtly questioning God's command: "*Did God really say...?*" The rest is history. They ate from the Tree of Knowledge and their eyes opened up to the knowledge of good and evil. Eve ate, not because the fruit was bad, but because it was good.

*When the woman **saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.** Genesis 3:6 KJV*

Notice that it was pleasant to the eye. "Lust of the flesh and lust of the eye" entered (1 John 2:15)! Lust of the eye is all about perversion. Here is the mystery:

- When Adam and Eve ate from the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil, their DNA changed instantly. Their nature changed!
- From that moment on they procreated a different **SEED** - the seed of Hasatan.

This may come as a surprise to some of you, but it is the truth and I will prove it from scriptures.

- The mystery lies in the word **EAT**.
- In the Strong's Exhaustive Concordance, it refers to **adultery**.

***Such is the track of an adulterous woman; she eats, and wipes her mouth, and says, "I have done no wickedness".***

Proverbs 30:20 KJV



Instead of having a desire to eat from the Tree of Life, Eve desired to eat from the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil.

- Instead of having a desire for her husband, she developed a desire for Lucifer.
- She laid down and had sex with Satan. Cain was conceived as the fruit of Satan.

The sin that entered humanity was ***the lust of the eye!***

*For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.*

1 John 2:16 KJV

***Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.*** James 1:15 KJV

Eve, in her fallen state, lost her glory and incorruptibility.

- Adam did not see a way of living without Eve.
- He went down to her level and had intimacy with her in her fallen state.
- HE became the First Adam, bringing the entire world into death by sin.

*Wherefore, as **by one-man sin entered into the world**, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned.*

Romans 5:12 KJV

The mystery is further confirmed.

*And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.* Genesis 3:15 KJV

From the above passage, it is clear that God separated His seed from the seed of satan. Enmity implies an enemy is now present.

- This enemy took legal authority to rule and reign on the earth.
- Lucifer, satan, became the "**god of this world**".

*The god of this age has blinded the minds of unbelievers, so that they cannot see the light of the gospel that displays the glory of Christ, who is the image of God. 2 Corinthians 4:4 NIV*

This is the main reason God destroyed the earth by a flood. It was to start all over again to protect His Seed for the Messiah to be born and to reconcile the world with Him, as well as to restore everything.

- Since the Fall, we have had this WAR going on between the seed of the Tree of Life and the Seed of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil.
- The consequence of the Fall is DEATH.

*The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.*

1 Corinthians 15:26 KJV

## **Seeds - Harvests - Cities**

The two different seeds matured into a wheat and a tare harvest. In the parable of the weeds, Yashuah stated that the Kingdom of Heaven was like unto a man which sowed good seed in his field. But, the enemy came at night and sowed another seed – tares among the wheat. His instruction was to not take out the tares as this act would harm the harvest, but to let both grow together until the time of harvest (Matthew 13:24-30).

Later in the same Chapter, Jesus explains the parable. He who sows the good seed is the Son of Man and he who sows the bad seed during the night is the devil (Matthew 13:37-43).

This is the law of “**Sowing and Reaping!** What you sow you will reap!

*Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth,  
that shall he also reap. Galatians 6:7 KJV*

Saints, inside of the human race is a fallen seed. This fallen seed will always lead us to discontent and dissatisfaction. Adam and Eve, even while living in the perfect environment, were dissatisfied and always on the lookout for something better. The apostle Paul learnt very well to be content in whatever situation he was in (Philippians 4:11). The devil is walking as a roaring lion, seeking whom he may devour (1 Peter 5:8). Even if he could only devour us by our discontent with what we have.

Unfortunately, this is not where it ends. These two trees bear fruit from two different seeds - the seed of a wheat harvest and the seed of a tare harvest. These seeds play it out in their full maturity as two cities in Revelation.

- The city of **light** – The New Heaven Jerusalem – **Zion** (Revelation 21:2).
- The city of **darkness** – The Mystery, **Babylon** the Great, The Mother of Harlots and abominations of the Earth (Revelation 17:5).

The handwriting is on the wall! The apostle John saw both cities. What he saw was what the apostles Paul and Peter told us in their epistles. God promised that He would once and for all shake all systems – not only the worldly system but also the unseen powers in the heavenly realm! When both these cities will be shaken, only one will keep standing!

Now he has promised, **“Once and for all I will not only shake the systems of the world, but also the unseen powers in the heavenly realm!”** <sup>27</sup> Now this phrase “once and for all” clearly indicates the final removal of things that are shaking, that is, the old order, so only what is unshakeable will remain. <sup>28</sup> Since **we are receiving our rights to an unshakeable kingdom**, we should be extremely thankful and offer God the purest worship that delights his heart as we lay down our lives in absolute surrender, filled with awe. <sup>29</sup> For our God is a holy, devouring fire! Hebrews 12:26b-29 TPT

The reason for this shaking is so that everything that cannot stand, even in the heavenly realm, will come down. One thing is for sure – the unshakeable kingdom, the new Jerusalem, will keep standing! It will come down from the heavens and WE, the righteous, will receive our rights to this kingdom. Yashuah HaMashiach will choreograph your triumphant entrance into His Kingdom!

*As a result, the kingdom's gates will open wide to you as God **choreographs** {the Lord of the dance will richly welcome you into his eternal kingdom} your triumphant entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior, Jesus the Messiah. 2 Peter 1:11 TPT*

*And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it; for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. Revelation 21:23 KJV*

*And there shall in no wise enter into it anything that defile, neither whatsoever work abomination, or make a lie; but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life. Revelation 21:27 KJV*

In contrast, the Mystery City, Babylon the Great, the Mother of Harlots and abominations of the Earth “is fallen and is become the habitation of devils,

*and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird" (Revelation 18:2).*

**COME OUT OF HER, MY PEOPLE!**

*Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city, for in ONE HOUR is thy judgment come. Revelation 18:10b KJV*

*For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off, and cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city! Revelation 18:17-18 KJV*

If you ever wonder whether the Bride will go through the tribulation, here is the answer: There will be a time (*which I believe we are entering right now*) when neither the Bridegroom nor the Bride shall be heard any longer in this city.

**WE WILL NOT BE HERE ANYMORE!**

***The voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee. Revelation 18:23b KJV***

In Deuteronomy 30:19, God Almighty calls the heaven and the earth as a witness to set before us life and death, blessing and cursing – YOU CHOOSE! Will you eat from the tree of knowledge of good and evil OR from the tree of LIFE? Your choice will determine in which city you will live.

- The City of Babylon.
- The City of Zion – the New Heavenly Jerusalem.

Let us pick up the story of Nimrod, Semiramis and Tammuz again. As mentioned, the only scriptures we find in the Bible pointing to Tammuz are

in Ezekiel 8:9 which says, "Go in, and see the wicked abominations which they are doing there" and verses 13-14, "Turn again, and you will see **greater abominations** that they are doing. So He brought me to the door of the north gate of the Lord's house; and to my dismay, women were sitting there **weeping for Tammuz.**"

As with many of these names and identifiers in the ancient mythologies (i.e. both Cush and Nimrod claiming to be Baal; Nimrod and Nimrod-Reborn), there is confusion about the identification of Tammuz.

**Why are they "weeping for Tammuz"?** It was a pagan ritual and we can explain this by looking at its Egyptian version.

"Osiris, the husband of Isis, is slain by Set. She is able to temporarily reassemble all the pieces of his body that have been dismembered and dispersed, and conceive their child, Horus, but during this process, Isis weeps for her dead husband."

Here are some commentaries on the subject:

**"Ezekiel 8:14-17:** In verse 14, Ezekiel expresses his "dismay" at yet a greater abomination: "women weeping for Tammuz." **This is another pagan practice, a very sexual one involving ritual prostitution.** Ezekiel saw them involved in a rite in which they were mourning the death of a Mesopotamian god. The **myth** said he was resurrected to new life, a mockery of the redeeming death and life-giving resurrection of the true Son of God. This vision reveals that paganism had deeply affected the women in Israelite society as well (Bible Tools.org)."

### **Mourning or “weeping” for the dead Tammuz.**

**TAMMUZ:** *tam'-uz, tam'-mooz (tammuz; Thammouz): The name of a Phoenician deity, the Adonis of the Greeks. He was originally a Sumerian or Babylonian sun-god, called Dumuzu, the husband of Ishtar, who corresponds to Aphrodite of the Greeks. The worship of these deities was introduced into Syria in very early times under the designation of Tammuz and Astarte, and appears among the Greeks in the myth of Adonis and Aphrodite, who are identified with Osiris and Isis of the Egyptian pantheon, showing how widespread the cult became.*

**The Babylonian myth** represents Dumuzu, or Tammuz, as a beautiful shepherd slain by a wild boar, the symbol of winter. Ishtar long mourned for him and descended into the underworld to deliver him from the embrace of death (Frazer, *Adonis, Attis and Osiris*). This mourning for Tammuz was celebrated in Babylonia by women on the 2nd day of the 4th month, which thus acquired the name of Tammuz. The chief seat of the cult in Syria was Gebal (modern Gebail, Greek Bublos) in Phoenicia, to the South of which the river Adonis (Nahr Ibrahim) has its mouth, and its source is the magnificent fountain of Apeca (modern `Afqa), where was the celebrated temple of Venus or Aphrodite, the ruins of which still exist. The women of Gebal used to return to this temple in midsummer to celebrate the death of Adonis or Tammuz, and there arose in connection with this celebration those licentious rites which rendered the cult so infamous that it was suppressed by Constantine the Great. The name Adonis, by which this deity was known to the Greeks, is none other than the Phoenician 'Adhon, which is the same in Hebrew. His death is supposed to typify the long, dry summer of Syria and Palestine, when vegetation perishes, and his return to life the rainy season when the parched earth is revived and is covered with luxuriant vegetation, His death might also typify the cold, rough winter, symbolized by the boar of the myth, and his return the verdant spring.

**Considering the disgraceful and licentious rites with which the cult was celebrated, it is no wonder Ezekiel took the vision of the women weeping for Tammuz in the temple as one of the greatest abominations to defile the Holy House.**

### ***Pagan rituals in the House of God.***

This highly Catholic practice of syncretism, although not solely Catholic, has made its home in “Christianity” over the ages. But we’ll touch on that later. For a better understanding of what is biblically deemed as perversion, here are some supporting scriptures.

#### **Bestiality/Zoophilia**

*Nor shall you mate with any animal, to defile yourself with it. Nor shall any woman stand before an animal to mate with it. It is perversion.*

Leviticus 18:23 NKJV

#### **Incest**

*If a man lies with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death. They have committed perversion. Their blood shall be upon them.* Leviticus 20:12 NKJV

#### **Oppression and Injustice**

*If you see the oppression of the poor, and the violent perversion of justice and righteousness in a province, do not marvel at the matter; for high official watches over high official, and higher officials are over them.* Ecclesiastes 5:8 NKJV



*Therefore the law is powerless, and justice never goes forth. For the wicked surround the righteous; therefore perverse judgment proceeds. Habakkuk 1:4 NKJV*

### **False Prophecy, False Teaching and Witchcraft**

*Then the Lord opened Balaam's eyes, and he saw the Angel of the Lord standing in the way with His drawn sword in His hand; and he bowed his head and fell flat on his face. <sup>32</sup> And the Angel of the Lord said to him, "Why have you struck your donkey these three times? Behold, I have come out to stand against you, because your way is perverse before Me. Numbers 22:31-32 NKJV*

*For I know this, that after my departure savage wolves will come in among you, not sparing the flock. <sup>30</sup> Also from among yourselves men will rise up, speaking perverse things, to draw away the disciples after themselves. Acts 20:29-30 NKJV*

*I marvel that you are turning away so soon from Him who called you in the grace of Christ, to a different gospel, <sup>7</sup> which is not another; but there are some who trouble you and want to pervert the gospel of Christ. <sup>8</sup> But even if we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel to you than what we have preached to you, let him be accursed. <sup>9</sup> As we have said before, so now I say again, if anyone preaches any other gospel to you than what you have received, let him be accursed. Galatians 1:6-9 NKJV*

### **Faithlessness and Idolatry**

*And when the Lord saw it, He spurned them, because of the provocation of His sons and His daughters. <sup>20</sup> And He said: 'I will hide My face from them, I will see what their end will be, for they are a perverse generation, children in whom is no faith. <sup>21</sup> They have*

*provoked Me to jealousy by what is not God; they have moved Me to anger by their foolish idols. Deuteronomy 32:19-21 NKJV*

### **Sexual Immorality**

*There shall be no ritual harlot of the daughters of Israel, or a perverted one of the sons of Israel. Deuteronomy 23:17NKJV*

*As they were enjoying themselves, suddenly certain men of the city, perverted men, surrounded the house and beat on the door. They spoke to the master of the house, the old man, saying, "Bring out the man who came to your house, that we may know him carnally!" Judges 19:22 NKJV*

### **Sowing Strife, and Gossiping**

*A perverse man sows strife, And a whisperer separates the best of friends. Proverbs 16:28 NKJV*

Perversion is no laughing matter, as it is condemned several times in throughout the Bible. Merriam-Webster defines perversion as follows.

### **Turning away from what is right or good**

*Corrupt, improper, incorrect; contrary to the evidence or the direction of the judge on a point of law; obstinate in opposing what is right, reasonable, or accepted: **wrongheaded**; arising from or indicative of stubbornness or obstinacy; marked by peevishness or petulance: cranky.*

The term "to pervert" is described as: *To cause to turn aside or away from what is good or true or morally right: Corrupt; to cause to turn aside or away from what is generally done or accepted: misdirect; to divert to a*

*wrong end or purpose: misuse; to twist the meaning or sense of: misinterpret (Merriam-Webster).*

We could simply define the word **perversion** as **any action that twists, corrupts, or misuses anything that God, in His Word, ordains and instructs them to be**. It's easy to see the nature of perversion in sexual immorality, however, the term also pertains to love, relationships, worship, religion, doctrine, justice and laws, and much more.

- Homosexuality is a perversion of sexuality.
- Polyamory is a perversion of marriage.
- Women bishops are a perversion of church leadership.
- Mothers inordinately relying on their eldest sons as their confidants after the loss of a spouse, is a perversion of mother-son relationships.
- The Spirit of Jezebel is a perversion of the wife's role in marriage.
- The spirits of Absalom and Ahab are perversions of leadership.
- Witchcraft is a perversion of the supernatural.

The misuse of anything or anyone is a perversion of purpose. A mistake at best, wickedness at worst. Wickedness, the spirit of Tammuz, has long ago infiltrated the Church. Catholics worship the Virgin Mary, which is a perversion of worship in and of itself. *They deny this, though. The fact is that when you pray to anyone or anything, you are worshipping them in that you exalt them so highly that you believe they can answer your petitions of prayer.* This worship is perverted even more.

- It is not truly directed to Mary, but to the Queen of Heaven (*who masquerades as her.*)

- No man but Christ deserves worship. No god is worthy of our praise, but God Almighty. And the Lord our God is One, three in one.

Perversion, closely associated with the spirit of the antichrist, is what drives the spirit of homosexuality, which is currently dominating our society. Some don't classify homosexuality as a self-contained spirit; but simply believe it to be part of the spirit of perversion. Perversion and the spirit of the antichrist are infiltrating our government, through the spirit of homosexuality, and on its own through legalizing abominations, lawlessness, and anti-God / anti-Jesus / anti-Christian laws.

*Woe to those who call evil good, and good evil; Who put darkness for light, and light for darkness; Who put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! Isaiah 5:20 NKJV*

*(Desiree M. Mondesir: "Exploring Jezebel's Family Tree: Brother Perversion")*

## ***Brother Anti-Christ***

A full discussion on the spirit of the antichrist can be very overwhelming and should be a complete teaching on its own. Only the aspects which fit in with the Jezebel Spirit will be discussed here. The antichrist is the opposite of Christ. Just as Christ came to earth to do God's will, the antichrist will come to do the will of satan. Jesus was the manifestation of God on Earth. Likewise, satan will manifest himself as a man on Earth. Satan wants to be worshipped. He wants to be like the Most High God in power and might.

*Who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped, so that he sits as God **in the temple** of God, showing himself that he is God. 2 Thessalonians 2:4 NKJV*

He intends to replace God, and he will send the antichrist as a means to do this. The antichrist will deny mankind's necessity for God and assert himself as a ruler of this world. He is the last king that will rise out of the Babylonian world system and is referred to as "**the little horn**" in Daniel - the man of lawlessness, the son of perdition and the beast from the sea. Notice that as Lucifer approached Eve with subtleness, charm, and intelligence, so will the son of perdition deceive the nations. It is not as obvious as wearing upside-down crosses or tattoos on your body. Satan is slicker than that. All you need to do is to go with the flow. Let the world tell you what to do and how to live, because Satan is running the world system right now.

In the Kings James Translation, we find the word "antichrist" only in the epistles of John. The spirit of the antichrist has many different names, though. In Daniel he is called the "**little horn and the vile person**", in Thessalonians, he is called the "**son of perdition**" and in Revelation, he is called "**the beast out of the sea**". He will be indwelt by a sea spirit called, Abaddon, the king over the bottomless pit. Here lies the mystery of this spirit at work on planet Earth.

Many scholars state the antichrist spirit started functioning after Christ was born. I beg to differ. This spirit already started its work with the deception in the Garden of Eden. The apostle John warned the antichrist would come, but that there are in fact, many antichrists. What does he mean?

*Little children, it is the last hour. Just as you heard that an **antichrist** is coming, so now **many antichrists** have appeared. This is how we know it is the last hour. 1 John 2:18 ISV*

*And every spirit that confesseth not that **Jesus Christ is come in the flesh** is not of God: and this is that **spirit of antichrist**, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. 1 John 4:3 KJV*

John reveals three different forms of the antichrist.

- First, there is an **antichrist** that is a **person**. That is the final manifestation, the final product of the spirit of the antichrist which has not yet been revealed in human history. The Bible is clear that, in the end, there will be one final, supremely evil, supremely powerful ruler who will dominate the human race for a brief period. This will be the Antichrist.
- Second, there are **many antichrists**. In the course of human history, many antichrists have appeared and manifested. I believe that this spirit, which is of course satanic, entered Cain, who killed his brother. That same spirit entered Saul, who wanted to kill David. I also believe that this spirit entered Jezebel, who married Ahab and killed God's prophets. It was the same spirit that entered into Judas who betrayed our Lord, Jesus Christ. This was the same spirit that entered Adolph Hitler who killed millions of Jews.
- Third, John also speaks of the **spirit of the antichrist** (1 John 4:3). The spirit of the antichrist is the spirit that operates through every antichrist. This false spirit is all around us.
  - It is in the economy.

- It is in movies and music.
- It influences the way companies are run.
- It is in our schools.
- It enters our homes through the internet, social media, pornography.

John writes concerning the antichrist:

*They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.*

1 John 2:19 KJV

The **first** mark of the spirit of the antichrist is that it always commences its evil works in association with the people of God. But obviously, it does not belong there, and in due course that will be made manifest.

The **second** is that it denies that Jesus is the Messiah, as we see in 1 John 2:22, "Who is a liar but he who denies that Jesus is the [Messiah]?"

The **third** mark is that he denies the Father and the Son. This is very important. The antichrist does not deny the existence of God. He claims to be God's representative. What he does deny is the relationship of the Father and the Son within the Godhead.

The **fourth** mark of the antichrist is given in 1 John 4. It denies that the Messiah had already come to earth. The antichrist believes that the Messiah will come in the future, but denies that He has already come in the flesh. Without discrediting or offending any group of people I want to mention the fact that the Jews are currently rejecting the fact that the Messiah had already come. They are still waiting for their Messiah to appear. Thus, the spirit of the antichrist is operating in them. This is a

temporary blindness, however, as Paul explains when he discusses the fact that the Gentiles are grafted in and that there is a mystery surrounding the salvation of Israel (Romans 11).

A second group of people who openly denies Jesus as the Messiah, is the Muslims. They acknowledge Him as a prophet, even as a saviour, but when you confess Him as the Son of God, you bring out the most intense, bitter opposition. On the walls of the famous mosque in Jerusalem, the Dome of the Rock, are Arabic inscriptions saying, “**God has no need of a son**”. The Dome of the Rock is believed to be built on the site of the Temple of Solomon.

*(Derek Prince: “The spirit of the antichrist”, April 2002).*

## ***The Antichrist and the Beast***

*Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day shall not come, except there comes a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition. 2 Thessalonians 2:3 KJV*

The term “falling away”, in Greek, is “**apostacia**” (apostacy); that is “**deliberate rejection of revealed truth**”.

Notice that Paul uses the term, “the man of **sin or lawlessness**” (as in the TLV Translation). He is the supreme embodiment of man’s rebellion against God and the rejection of God’s laws. **He is also called the son of perdition**, the one who is heading for a lost eternity. Judas Iscariot is the only other person in the New Testament who is called the son of perdition. He was a false apostle.

We see three different names for the same being:

- The antichrist.



- The man of lawlessness.
- The son of perdition.

The fourth important name is revealed in Revelation 13:1, as part of John's vision - **The Beast**. The beast will ascend from the Pit – the Abyss under the sea. The evil angel that will provide power for the head of the New World Order will come from the Abyss under the Sea. The two Scriptures, Revelation 11:7 and 17:8, clearly refer to **Abaddon** as the "**beast**" who will ascend from the "**bottomless pit**." What we see described in the first part of (Rev. 13:1) is a symbolic reference to the release of Abaddon from the Abyss.

*(Holliday, Pat. Anti-Christ Spirits under the Sea: Day Star Arises in your Heart. Agape Publishers. Kindle Edition.)*

*And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a **beast** rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. <sup>2</sup> And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and **the dragon gave him his power**, and his seat, and great authority.*

Revelation 13:1-2 KJV

The beast is a person who is going to arise, to whom the dragon (satan) will directly give his power to enable him to gain dominion over the entire human race and to persuade the entire human race to do the one thing that satan wants most, namely to worship him.

**This is his ultimate goal and he has been working on this patiently for more than 6000 years. He is currently very near to the achievement of his goal.**

Everything is being set up for the One World Religious system and the One World Order, which Revelation 18 describes as “**the Mystery of Babylon**”. The backslidden religious system will bring the antichrist to power by supporting his scheme. This mystery of Babylon is shown as a worldly, drunken prostitute who rides to power on the back of a Beast.

*“She is concerned with religious philosophy behind the state and is speaking the utopian propaganda and controlling people. The followers will choose a sinful life filled with sorcery, humanitarianism, medicine, science, machinery and worldly happiness in preference to God. The value and purpose of human life will be thought of as below animals and will be subjected to slavery to the state and antichrist.”*

*(Holliday, Pat. Anti-Christ Spirits under the Sea: Day Star Arises in your Heart.*

*Agape Publishers. Kindle Edition.)*

Satan's plan starts with destruction and has no creative power. He raises up counterfeit and imitation false prophets. What he cannot destroy, he joins for the purpose of pollution. His primary goals are to defame the name of Christ, lie about Christ, and lead people to doubt the Bible, defeating the mission of the Church.

***Therefore, beware of the counterfeit for God's forerunners!***

The battle between the kingdom of God and the kingdom of satan is being heated up as never before. The closer we get to the second coming of Christ, the closer we get to the ultimate destruction of satan's kingdom.

*For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. <sup>14</sup> And no marvel; **for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.** <sup>15</sup> Therefore it is no*

*great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.*

2 Corinthians 11:13-15 KJV

Satan specialises in copying everything Christ does. Here, we also see a false resurrection.

*I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.*

Revelation 13:3 KJV

(This reminds me of Adolph Hitler, through whom the spirit of the antichrist manifested. He was shot in the head and miraculously recovered from it.) This dragon in the Sea, also known as Leviathan (Job 41) is found in Revelation. The word means "a large serpent".

**Note the urgency of this message. Everybody dwelling on Earth at that stage will worship him as the antichrist!**

*And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. Revelation 13:8 KJV*

Paul gave us a clue when he said, "**That day** (the coming of the Lord) **will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed**" (2 Thessalonians 2:3b). The two biggest abominations today, namely the legislation of abortions and homosexuality, is enough proof that the falling away, the apostasy, is already here.

When talking to Christian businessmen, I am astonished at how they openly declare that God has nothing to do with their success. God is Someone they worship in a Sunday morning service, but from Monday to Saturday they are devoted to their self-efforts to successfully manage

their businesses. No wonder God released the following message to the last end-time congregation of the Laodiceans.

***Unto the angel of the church of THE Laodiceans.*** Revelation 3:14

All six of the previous congregations were addressed as the church **IN**..., but here God addresses this congregation of **THE** Laodiceans, meaning this is not God's church. They think they are rich, but they are poor.

Satan, through the antichrist spirit, has already prepared the world for the coming of his son, the son of perdition. Mankind is ready to embrace such a person. Someone who will not interfere with their comfortable lives and their delusional dreams of peace and harmony on earth. Someone who will support their dreams of a world of tolerance, love and goodwill, without any personal cost to themselves. The antichrist will be able to accomplish this.

*(<https://activechristianity.org/what-does-the-bible-say-abouttheantichrist>).*

But there is also a **second Beast**. This demon will come from the underground and will have a very deceptive nature. Look out for this one! His appearance will be like that of a lamb, but he will be a wolf in sheep's clothing.

*And I beheld **another beast coming up out of the earth**; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.*

Revelation 13:11 KJV

According to the apostle John, this Beast will be a **religious man** to whom the first beast that came out of the sea, will be connected. The false prophet will be possessed by another supernatural being coming

up out of the earth. This mysterious beast will lead a Babylonian **new world religious system for the enslavement of all humans.**

*And the beast was taken, and with him the **false prophet** that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone,*  
Revelation 19:20 KJV

This adulterous religious system is described as a dwelling place of demons and a prison of every unclean spirit, and every unclean and hateful bird.

*And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, **Babylon the great is fallen**, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.*  
Revelation 18:2 KJV

The False Prophet (*The Papacy*), which is the religious ruler, will empower the beast coming out of the sea – the antichrist. Both will get their power from satan (Revelation 13:11-18). The spirit of the antichrist has been changing laws over many years to affect the influence of opinion of the political and academic world, as well as the media. He will control all communication, whether in the areas of mass media or traditional arts to minimize any resistance towards the working of the False Prophet.

The False Prophet's religion will produce evidence of what Scripture refers to as "*counterfeit miracles, signs and wonders, false ministry, false prophecy, false signs, heartlessness, idolatry and witchcraft*" (2 Thessalonians 2:9). The antichrist is described as the last ruler of the world! The secretive satanic elite is guiding the nations of the world into the global Luciferian government, economic system, and religion.

Desiree Mondesir indicates how this spirit is a COUNTERFEIT to the Son of God. Baal, or son of Baal, is in every way a counterfeit of the Son of God.

- Mary was a pure virgin; Semiramis was an adulterous whore (of Babylon).
- Mary was meek and humble; Semiramis was proud and arrogant.
- Mary honoured and worshipped God; Semiramis proclaimed herself a god.
- Christ was conceived immaculately through the power of the Holy Spirit; Semiramis pretended to immaculately conceive Tammuz.
- Christ is the only begotten Son of God; Tammuz is the son of a flesh and blood man (*probably a temple priest or some other lover; at best, a fallen angel in human flesh*).
- Christ represents purity and holiness; Tammuz presents perversion and depravity.
- Christ's symbols are the lion (kingship), the lamb (innocence, perfect sacrifice), and the dove (the pure Spirit of God); Tammuz's symbol is the bull ("bull-headed" stubbornness).

Let's see what the Bible has to say about this spirit.

### **He is already in the World**

*Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits, whether they are of God; because many false prophets have gone out into the world. <sup>2</sup>By this you know the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesses*

*that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is of God, <sup>3</sup> and every spirit that does not confess that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is not of God. **And this is the spirit of the Antichrist, which you have heard was coming, and is now already in the world.** <sup>4</sup> You are of God, little children, and have overcome them, because He who is in you is greater than he who is in the world. <sup>5</sup> They are of the world. Therefore they speak as of the world, and the world hears them. <sup>6</sup> We are of God. He who knows God hears us; he who is not of God does not hear us. By this we know the spirit of truth and the spirit of error.*  
I John 4:1-6 NKJV

### **He will rise with great signs and wonders**

For false christs and prophets will rise and show great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect (Matthew 24:24, Mark 13:22 NKJV).

*For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ. <sup>14</sup> And no wonder! **For Satan himself transforms himself into an angel of light.***  
2 Corinthians 11:13-14 NKJV

### **He denies the Messiah as the Son of God**

*Who is a liar but he who denies that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist who denies the Father and the Son. I John 2:22 NKJV*

*For many deceivers have gone out into the world who do not confess Jesus Christ as coming in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. 2 John 1:7 NKJV*

## **We are in the last hour**

*Little children, it is the last hour; and as you have heard that the Antichrist is coming, even now many antichrists have come, by which we know that it is the last hour. 1 John 2:18 NKJV*

## **The apostasy – the falling away**

*Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin is revealed, the son of perdition, <sup>4</sup> who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshipped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. 2 Thessalonians 2:3-4 NKJV*

Because there is a real Christ, by spiritual law there must also be a false Christ or antichrist, a true Spirit of God and a false spirit. This false spirit drives every other demonic spirit.

- **Baal** and the **Queen of Heaven** are false gods, positioning themselves to take God's place.
- **Jezebel** is a false prophetess, seducing the (would-be) followers of the one true God to follow her doctrines of devils.
- **Delilah** seduces with sexual pleasure, which should only be part of the godly institution of marriage. She also calls people to worship the god of self, by using their temples (bodies) for their own pleasure as living sacrifices unto Baal.
- **Herod** is a slave to his carnal appetite and possesses a form of godliness, but denies the power thereof.



- **Absalom** perverts sonship and service, by trying to exalt his throne above his father David's, just as Lucifer tried to exalt his throne above his Father's in heaven.
- **Perversion** is the opposite of everything good, beneficial, sacrificial, godly, and holy. It is Satan's chief occupation since he cannot create, but perverts what has already been created.

Even the image of the bull in this study is a mockery of Christ. David gave a Messianic prophecy when he said:

*Many bulls have surrounded Me; strong bulls of Bashan have encircled Me. <sup>13</sup> They gape at Me with their mouths, like a raging and roaring lion. <sup>14</sup> I am poured out like water, and all My bones are out of joint; My heart is like wax; it has melted within Me. <sup>15</sup> My strength is dried up like a potsherd, and My tongue clings to My jaws; You have brought Me to the dust of death. <sup>16</sup> For dogs have surrounded Me; the congregation of the wicked has enclosed Me. They pierced My hands and My feet; <sup>17</sup> I can count all My bones. They look and stare at Me. <sup>18</sup> They divide My garments among them, and for My clothing they cast lots. Psalm 22:12-18 NKJV*

The "bulls of Bashan" are indicative of demonic spirits, the spirits of the fallen giants, who once dwelt in Bashan. King Og of Bashan was a giant. Canaan in general was populated by many giant tribes strategically placed at the gates of the land to intimidate the Children of Israel and prevent them from possessing the land. (See Numbers 13:32-33.) David prophesied Christ's physical, mental, emotional, and spiritual anguish at the time of His crucifixion. Satan sent some of his high-rank demons to torment our Saviour in an attempt to make Him fail at His divine, redemptive mission. But praise God he could not succeed.

The resurrection of Christ was the first defeat of the Gentile kingdom and brought us into the "Age of Grace". Christ is now building His kingdom through His Bride and His ecclesia. Those who believe and receive Jesus as Lord and King will rule and reign with Him in the new kingdom. When the antichrist is revealed, the world will recognise their king and will receive him as their god.

Judgment will come to the world during the seven-year tribulation. God will judge the world of sin and will prepare Israel to receive Christ as King and Messiah. Then, after the seven-year tribulation, Christ will return to Earth with his subjects to rule and reign on the earth for 1000 years.

Just as Jehu gave the command to throw Jezebel out the window, likewise shall Yashuah HaMashiach, after the Millennium Reign, give the command to his Angel to not only bind satan in the bottomless pit but also throw him into the lake of fire for eternal punishment.

*And I saw the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him who sat on the horse and against His army. <sup>20</sup> Then the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who worked signs in his presence, by which he deceived those who received the mark of the beast and those who worshipped his image. These two were cast alive into the lake of fire burning with brimstone. Revelation 19:19-20 NKJV*

*The devil, who deceived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone where the beast and the false prophet are. And they will be tormented day and night forever and ever. Revelation 20:10 NKJV*

This spirit may have persisted in the earth, almost since the beginning of time. But like all things, this persistence must and will come to an end.

*(Desiree M. Mondesir: "Exploring Jezebel's Family Tree: Brother Antichrist")*

I strongly believe that, through the antichrist spirit, Jezebel has already created a culture on earth that pathed the way for the antichrist to be revealed. Through Jezebel, the antichrist spirit perfectly prepared the way for the wicked one by two main abominations, namely child offering through abortions and the violation of God's marriage covenant by the legalisation of same-sex marriages. The women's rights movement is another example of how the Jezebel principality uses an issue to influence culture terribly. It is not about women's freedom, but about the control over men and domination of others in general. In essence, it is the antichrist spirit that said:

*For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: <sup>14</sup> I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High. Isaiah 14:13-14 KJV*

The kingdom of darkness only has to influence the thinking of a few through lies and half-truths to gain a stronghold in the minds and imaginations of the whole. A perfect way of controlling human minds is through the media, movies, social media, etc. The pornography industry is perhaps Jezebel's most effective arena. Society has become desensitised. We are no longer shocked and embarrassed by obscene images. The world is ready to accept the antichrist.

Let us have a look at another profound spirit of darkness that is part of these evil forces and working together with the Jezebel Spirit.

## **Belial**

Although the spirit of Belial does not appear in the family tree of Jezebel, this spirit is worth discussing. The name Belial refers also to satan. When the Pharisees accused Jesus of casting out demons in the name of Beelzebub, they referred to Belial, the “**lord of flies**”. In Hebrew, Belial means “**without a yoke**” or “**without something above you**”, in the sense **of authority**.

It is an expression used to describe something completely useless and worthless. '**Son of**' is a Hebrew way of saying that you carry the character of someone or something. 'Sons of Belial' can also be translated as 'sons of lawlessness'. **A 'son of Belial' is the opposite of the son of a king.** It also refers to Eli, who raised his sons without the yoke of God's law.

### **The Sons of Belial**

Christ has nothing whatsoever in common with Belial. The Bible teaches we should not be involved in any of the things of Belial, and that we should even hate these things. The things of Belial are translated as '**worthless**'.

*I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me. Psalm 101:3 KJV*

*A naughty person (worthless), a wicked man (man of Belial), walketh with a froward mouth (perverse mouth). Proverbs 6:12 KJV*

*An ungodly man (man of Belial) diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire. Proverbs 16:27 KJV*

We need to avoid these people and just follow Jesus Christ without being distracted.

*Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.*  
2 Thessalonians 3:6 KJV

## **The Yoke of Service**

A yoke in the Bible is a metaphor for service. Service or servitude can be negative, for instance, when someone has to work as a slave. In the positive sense, it means working together by helping and serving each other.

*It is good for a man to bear the yoke in his youth.*  
Lamentations 3:27 NKJV

A child needs to be taught to serve and help others. In the same way, they will learn what it means to serve God. Learning the young is a big advantage. It is written: *“Train up a child in the way he should go, and when he is old he will not depart from it”* (Proverbs 22:6). Eli's sons had not learnt these things. They thought only of themselves and stole the meat that people came to offer to God. They stole not only from their own people but also from God (1 Samuel 2:13-15). They also slept with the women at the entrance of the Tabernacle (1 Samuel 2:22). These were women who dedicated themselves for some time to intercession and prayer and ministry to God. These ruthless men took advantage of them for their own selfish needs. They were sons without a yoke, in other words, **'sons of Belial'**.

*(Acknowledge: “Holliday, Pat. Anti-Christ Spirits under the Sea: Day Star Arises in your Heart”. Agape Publishers. Kindle Edition.)*

Belial is the most wicked and vile spirit in the kingdom of darkness. **Belial means “without profit, worthless, destruction, wickedness, evil or naughty”**. His common name and definition of worthlessness indicate that he causes men to commit sins that are so vile and contemptible that they rouse moral indignation. This will bring the curse and the judgment of God.

*If you hear it said in one of your cities which the Lord your God has given you in which to dwell <sup>13</sup> That certain base fellows (the children of Belial) have gone out from your midst and have enticed away the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods—gods you have not known. <sup>14</sup> Then you shall inquire and make search and ask diligently. And behold, if it is true and certain that such an abominable thing has been done among you, <sup>15</sup> You shall surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly and all who are in it and its beasts with the edge of the sword. <sup>16</sup> And you shall collect all its spoil into the midst of its open square and shall burn the city with fire with every bit of its spoil [as a whole burnt offering] to the Lord your God. It shall be a heap [of ruins] forever; it shall not be built again. <sup>17</sup> And nothing of the accursed thing shall cling to your hand, so that the Lord may turn from the fierceness of His anger, and show you mercy and have compassion on you and multiply you, as He swore to your fathers.”*  
Deuteronomy 13:12-17 AMPC

Also, it was the **sons of Belial** who beat at the door to bring forth the man who came into a specific house so they could molest him.

*Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, **certain sons of Belial, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we***

**may know him.** <sup>23</sup> And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, **Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do no so wickedly;** seeing that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly. <sup>24</sup> Behold, here is my **daughter a maiden**, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not so vile a thing. Judges 19:22-24 KJV

This is almost the same situation we find at the house of Lot.

And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? **bring them out unto us, that we may know them.** <sup>6</sup> And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him, <sup>7</sup> And said, I pray you, brethren, **do not so wickedly.** <sup>8</sup> Behold now, **I have two daughters** which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof. Genesis 19:5-8 KJV

The men raped the concubine and Lot's daughters until the next morning. They were raped to death. This is how the spirit of Belial operates.

And when he was come into his house, **he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces,** and sent her into all the coasts of Israel. <sup>30</sup> And it was so, that all that saw it said, **There was no such deed done nor seen** from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, take advice, and speak your minds. Judges 19:29-30 KJV

It is a seduction spirit, working with Jezebel to seduce the servants of the Lord into fornication and idolatry. Jezebel can manifest through false

teachings and is also a seducing spirit. Paul warns us against this seductive spirit.

*And what agreement does Christ have with Belial? Or what part does a believer have with an unbeliever? 2 Corinthians 6:15 MKJV*

Jezebel does not work alone. Together with Belial, she draws people into abominable sins, including sodomy, homosexuality, incest, rape and perversion of all kinds. It was the sons of Belial that bore false witness against Naboth, causing his death for King Ahab to get hold of Naboth's vineyard (1 Kings 21:9-14). This is how the spirit of the antichrist operates.

*There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the Lord, a wicked counselor. Nahum 1:11 KJV*

The New Jerusalem Bible translates the same verse as follows:

*From you have emerged someone plotting evil against Yahweh, one of Belial's counsellors. To Judah. Nahum 1:11 NJB*

**Belial is the spirit of the antichrist who plots evil against YHWH.** He is one of satan's counsellors. Some Bible scholars mention that Belial was created just after Lucifer, a high-ranking archangel.

*The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his anointed, saying, <sup>3</sup>Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. Psalm 2:2-3 KJV*

The ultimate goal of Belial is TO CAST OFF RESTRAINT.

- The Church is the restraining force on earth against the filth and ungodliness Belial desires to flood upon the earth.



- The Amplified Bible says, "and cast their cords (of control) from us ..." These are the spirits of lawlessness and rebellion.
- A society that rejects the Bible as its moral authority will eventually have problems with its judicial system. Belial hates the restraining power of the Bible, the Holy Spirit and the Church. This is why he attacks them so viciously.
- Belial desires immorality and ungodliness to reign without any restraint. Belial is responsible for attacks upon our judicial system: Laws against homosexuality, lesbianism, prostitution and adultery, which were once a part of our legal code, are now being removed.

***Homosexuals believe they have a right to live ungodly lifestyles.***

Supporting them, the judicial systems have now legalised same-sex marriages. This is an abomination before the Lord.

### ***Belial and ungodly soul ties***

Bible scholars referring to David and Jonathan's friendship as a godly soul tie are in error. God only allows a Godly soul tie between us and Him and between us and our spouses [*meaning, if you are a man, God will allow a Godly soul tie with your legal wife, which will be a woman. The opposite is also true, when you are a woman, God will allow a Godly soul tie between you and your legal husband, which will be a man*]. Any other soul tie is ungodly. ***When an ungodly soul tie has formed between two people (close friends), be careful not to finish it off as if it is nothing, or to break it with a few nonsensical words.***

A complete teaching on soul ties can be found on our website [www.berashithministry.co.za](http://www.berashithministry.co.za) See our products page, under Booklets – Soul Ties. Download it in PDF format or listen to our **video** teaching “**The Intruders**”.

A believer should never form a soul tie with anybody else – especially not with an unbeliever. What communion is there between light and darkness? (2 Corinthians 6:14). The other person may be under the influence of Belial or other evil spirits. Remember that Satan can transform himself into an angel of light!

*Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? <sup>15</sup> and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath **Christ with Belial?** or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?*  
2 Corinthians 6:14-15 KJV

The breaking of ungodly soul ties is a necessity for deliverance. My soul is very troubled that many people in ministries are operating under the influence of Belial. You may think this is insane, but it is the truth.

Imagine the consequences when a person in ministry, but addicted to pornography or under the influence of a Jezebel Spirit, laid hands on you?

Let me give you scriptural examples.

*Saying, Let us alone; **what have we to do with thee**, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God.* Luke 4:34 KJV

When Jesus cast out the legion, we find the same words, “**What have I to do with thee?**”

*And cried with a loud voice, and said, **What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.** Mark 5:7 KJV*

*...**what is there between you and me, Yahshua, Ben El Elyon? I'm warning you, in the name of God, do not torment me!**" Mark 5:7 TLV*

Jesus said: "**There is nothing in common between me and you. Get out of this man**", and the spirits left.

The following is very important to understand. If a person in the deliverance ministry occasionally takes strong alcohol and commands Bacchus (*the alcohol demon*) to leave a person who needs deliverance, that demon might say: "**How can you command me to leave? We have something in common!**"

You cannot deliver a person when you have something ungodly in common with him, whether it is rejection, pride, rebellion, sexual immorality or insecurity. Laying hands on someone easily transfers unwanted spirits from one to another, with severe consequences.

**Beware who lays hands on you!**

**Refrain from forming any soul tie with any person under the influence of Belial or Jezebel's family tree! Belial is associated with uncleanness. The Scripture warns us to not touch any unclean thing but to cleanse ourselves from all filthiness.**

*Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.*  
2 Corinthians 6:17 KJV

According to **2 Corinthians 7:1**, we are to "**cleanse ourselves from all filthiness** of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".

We must lose ourselves from Belial's influence if we want to live lives pleasing to God. **We must bind the strongman Belial and spoil his goods!** Following is a list of spirits operating under Belial. These spirits can all be overcome and cast out.

### ***Conspiracy of Jezebel and Belial***

Naboth, a godly man, had a vineyard that Ahab desired and Jezebel was going to get it for Naboth. As a means to get it, Jezebel proclaimed a demonic fast.

*And in the letters she said, **Proclaim a fast** and set Naboth up high among the people. <sup>10</sup> And set two men, base fellows (sons of Belial), before him, and let them **bear witness against him**, saying, You cursed and renounced God and the king. Then carry him out and stone him to death. <sup>11</sup> And the men of his city, the elders and the nobles who dwelt there, did as Jezebel had directed in the letters sent them. <sup>12</sup> They proclaimed a fast and set Naboth on high among the people. <sup>13</sup> Two base fellows came in and sat opposite him and they charged Naboth before the people, saying, Naboth cursed and renounced God and the king. Then he was carried out of the city and **stoned to death.** 1 Kings 21:9-13 AMPC*

Jezebel sent two men, sons of Belial, to bring false witness against Naboth. They then stoned him outside of the city and he died. Belial's purpose is to kill and destroy us. **When the sons of Belial speak through someone, it is so defiling that it can turn a whole congregation against the pastor.** It can turn a whole city against Godly men and women. Sons of Belial speak against pastors, ministries and leaders to defile them with lies and deceit. They are false witnesses.

*Belial has many characteristics, as described by Amanda Buys from Kanaan Ministries in "Overcoming Jezebel, Athaliah and Belial in the Heavens."*

## ***Belial and the Spirit of Alcohol***

**In Samuel, we find a link between Belial and the spirit of alcohol and drunkenness.**

*And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be **drunken**? put away thy wine from thee. <sup>15</sup> And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the LORD. <sup>16</sup> **Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Belial:** for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.*  
1 Samuel 1:14-16 KJV

Drunkenness breaks down morals and opens up people to lust and perversion. Children of alcoholic parents are often the victims of sexual abuse, including incest. Alcohol can also open the door for spirits of rape. In Proverbs, we find the connection between the spirit of perversion to drunkenness.

*Look not thou upon the **wine** when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright. <sup>32</sup> At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder. <sup>33</sup> Thine **eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.***  
Proverbs 23:31-33 KJV

Spirits of perversion, including homosexuality and lesbianism, operate under the strongman of Belial. In the Word of God, it is also referred to as sodomy. Sodomy is defined as copulation with a member of the same sex

or with an animal. It links with the word “sodomites”, which were temple prostitutes that were a part of the worship of the idol gods of fertility in Canaan. These vile acts were a part of the idol worship of the Canaanites. Belial has cauterized the conscience to accept these things as acceptable lifestyles. There is almost no limit to the depravity that men can exhibit when their consciences have been seared. Nowadays we accept these abominations as an acceptable lifestyle. *Are we in the apostacy?* Those against abortion and homosexuality are considered the enemy!

### **Sons of Eli**

*Now the sons of Eli were sons of Belial; they knew not the LORD.*

1 Samuel 2:12 KJV (The heading of this chapter is “Eli’s Worthless Sons”!)

One of the works of Belial is to bring uncleanness into the temple of God. I daily work with the deliverance of wounded souls and am amazed at how often sexual perversion is present within our churches. Even more upsetting is the sexual perversion within the Vatican.

### ***Belial and God’s anointed***

#### **Belial rejects the Lord’s anointed**

Belial is a spirit of irreverence and disrespect for the ones that are sent by God. Belial hates the anointed of the Lord because God's anointed bring deliverance to the people.

*And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched. <sup>27</sup> But **the children of Belial** said, How shall this man save us? And they **despised** him, and brought him no presents. But he held his peace.*

1 Samuel 10:26-27 KJV

## **Belial despises the Lord's anointed**

To despise means to look down on, with contempt or aversion, to regard as negligible, worthless, or distasteful. This was the attitude toward David, the Lord's anointed, by those controlled by Belial.

The Basic English translation of 1 Samuel 10:27 says: "*And having no respect for him; they gave him no offering.*" Belial will cause individuals to **not support men and women sent by the Lord**. They will withhold their financial support. It is important to honour and respect those who are called and sent by the Lord. One way we honour them is to support them financially and bless them with our words. It is dangerous to touch the Lord's anointed. When we receive them, we will receive the fullness and blessing of the Lord.

## **Belial hates the Lord's anointed**

Preachers and teachers anointed by God are a hindrance to his work. Godly leaders call men to repentance and inspire them to a lifestyle of righteousness. They bring deliverance and restoration to the people of God. They are a restraining influence on the work of Belial.

*(Amanda Buys: "Overcoming Jezebel, Athaliah and Belial in the Heavens"  
from Kanaan Ministries)*

## **Belial disrespects the Lord's Anointed**

In Samuel, we meet a man named Nabal. King David protected his possessions and respected his shepherds. Nabal, in return, disrespected David.

*And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, **Who is David?** and, who is the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master. 1 Samuel 25:10 KJV*

Nabal is identified as a son of Belial!

*Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is **such a son of BELIAL**, THAT A MAN CAN NOT SPEAK TO HIM.*

1 Samuel 25:17 KJV

*Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard **this man of Belial**, even Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; Nabal is his name, and folly is with him.*

1 Samuel 25:25 KJV

In the end, the Lord's judgment came upon him and he **DIED**.

*And it came to pass about ten day after that the **LORD smote Nabal, that he died**.<sup>39</sup> And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the LORD, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for **the LORD hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head**. And David sent and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.*

1 Samuel 25:38-39 KJV

I believe we are entering that season again when those in opposition to God's true anointed ones will be removed by the Lord Himself! Praise God.

### **Belial curses God's Anointed**

Shimei was from the family of the house of Saul and was, no doubt, angry at the fact that David had succeeded Saul as king. He accused David of being a rebellious murderer and responsible for Saul's fall. This is a good example of how this spirit, true to its character, attacks and accuses the Lord's anointed.



Another example is when the Pharisees accused Jesus of casting out devils by the power of Beelzebub. They were accusing him of using Satan's power to deliver people. To call someone a "**man of Belial**" is to call him worthless, no good, wicked, base and vile.

*But Abishai the son of Zeruah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, BECAUSE HE CURSED THE LORD'S ANOINTED? 2 Samuel 19:21 KJV*

### **The Spirit of Belial is concerned only with himself**

After David had pursued the Amalekites from Ziklag and recovered the spoil, certain men of Belial manifested a selfish attitude toward the ones who could not continue in the battle because of weariness. David's attitude was to part the spoil equally among all the army. David considered all of those in his band. **The men of Belial were selfish and only concerned about themselves.** Belial causes men to be selfish and unconcerned about others. This was the same attitude manifested by Nabal. He was **greedy and selfish** and manifested a worthless attitude. Those influenced and controlled by Belial are **inconsiderate and unthoughtful** about the needs and conditions of others. The apostle Paul called them **without natural affection, implacable, and unmerciful.**

*Then answered all the WICKED MEN AND MEN OF BELIAL, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them ought of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart. 1 Samuel 30:22 KJV*

## ***The evil works of Belial***

### **The spirit of Belial has cold love**

Those under the influence of **Belial** cannot truly express real **Agape** love.

- Agape love is **sacrificial love**. This is the most noble and powerful type of love because it is an act of the will. Christ showed us agape love when He died on the cross, sacrificing Himself so we can know eternal life and salvation.

They are only familiar with **Eros** love.

- That is the **physical, sensual intimacy** between a husband and wife. It expresses sexual, romantic attraction. Eros is also the name of the mythological Greek god of love, sexual desire, physical attraction, and physical love.

They do not know the meaning of "**Phileo**" love.

- That is **brotherly love**. This type of love is most often shown within close friendships. This is a generous and affectionate love that seeks to make the other person happy with no expectation for the acts of kindness to be returned.

Many mislead audiences with their false teachings by using examples of Eros love (*which does not even expressly appear in the Bible*) to demonstrate God's love. Cold love is the result of iniquity. The word iniquity in Matthew 24 means lawlessness. Iniquity causes men to lose their compassion and tenderness. Other spirits that work with cold love are betrayal and treachery, which are end-time spirits.

*And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.*

Matthew 24:12 KJV

Other terms to describe cold love are:

- to be pitiless
- to be ruthless
- to have no compassion
- to have no pity
- to show no mercy
- to harden one's heart

Belial is an end-time spirit that will cause iniquity and lawlessness to abound. "End time" does not mean this spirit has not been in existence before. It simply means it will strongly manifest in the last days.

### **Belial and Spirits of Infirmity**

Psalm 41 mentions an **evil disease** that cleaves fast unto someone.

*An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more. Psalm 41:8 KJV*

***A thing of Belial cleaveth fast unto him; and now that he is laid down, he will rise up no more.** Psalm 41:8 The Darby Bible Translation*

***A thing of Belial is poured out on him, And because he lay down he riseth not again.** Psalm 41:8 Young's Literal Translation*

Fatal diseases were considered a thing of Belial. Belial also has a host of **spirits of infirmity and sickness** that operate under him.

- Wherever there is immorality, there will be sickness and disease.
- These are curses that come upon those who are perverse and crooked. Remember, Belial desires to draw men into sin, immorality and perversion to bring the curse of the Lord upon a nation.

God will judge whore-mongers and adulterers (Hebrews 13:4). AIDS is undoubtedly the result of sin, homosexuality, fornication, perversion, and drug abuse. It could be a thing of Belial cleaving onto a person. It is fatal and, in the natural, there is no cure.

### **Belial and Pornography**

How I wish you could be earnestly aware of the in routes through eyes and ears. You cannot be overwhelmed by a stronghold of pornography by coincidentally seeing a naked woman. It has to grow on you and cleave on you over time by constantly watching it. Beware what you watch and listen to.

*I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside, it shall not cleave to me. Psalm 101:3 KJV*

We should resist and abhor anything base, vile, unworthy, unclean, ungodly, contemptible, wicked, blasphemous or shameful. We are to abhor that which is evil and cleave to that which is good.

Abhor is a strong word meaning “to regard with extreme repugnance, to loathe; to turn aside or keep away from, especially in scorn or shuddering fear, to reject, to hate.”

This verse can apply to the present-day **rise of pornography and the sexual filth** that Belial is flooding our nation with. **Pornography** opens the door for a host of evil spirits of lust and perversion. A connection between pornography and rape has been proven in some studies. I believe Belial is a ruling spirit over spirits of **pornography, whoredom, prostitution and other sexual spirits**. Sexual impurity is another strong spirit that is under his control, including spirits of **homosexuality and**

**lesbianism** (*perversion*). If this spirit succeeds in perverting the morals of a nation through sexual immorality, it brings the judgment and curse of the Lord upon that nation.

### **Belial and Wicked Plots**

*An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.* Proverbs 16:27 KJV

A plot is a secret plan for accomplishing a usually evil or unlawful end. Belial causes men to plan and plot that which is evil. Psalm 37:12 says, “*The wicked plotteth against the just*”. There are people involved in forms of witchcraft to destroy the Church. Witches are fasting to break up marriages of Christian leaders and to disrupt the Church. It is hard to believe that there are people this wicked. Most people would be shocked to know the types of gross sins and plots taking place behind closed doors.

### **Belial influences men to plot against the righteous.**

*“The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.”*  
Psalm 37:32 KJV

### **The spirit of Belial causes a flood of ungodliness**

Belial is responsible for the flood of ungodliness manifested through Hollywood, television, and the **mass media**. Belial is responsible for **rebellion and disobedience to God**. This spirit has caused many to be irreligious and impious. Living in no reverence or fear of God is the result of Belial's influence. “To flood” means to cover, to inundate, and to fill abundantly or excessively. Belial desires to cover the earth with filth and immorality.

This flood also includes the persecution that comes against the Lord's anointed.

Belial desires to **murder and destroy** the Lord's anointed. He is a strongman who attacks ministers and churches. The American translation says, "The torrents of perdition assailed me." We find that the word "torrent" is defined as "an outpouring, a rush."

Perdition means **destruction**.

Spirits of death and destruction work with Belial to assail the servants of God. We have already seen that Jezebel works under Belial to destroy true servants of God. Lies, slander, seduction, lust, and pride are all weapons used against the Lord's anointed. When the enemy will come in, like a flood the Spirit of the Lord will lift up a standard against the **floods of Belial**. The prayers and intercessions of God's people will be the standard against this flood.

I listened to a sermon long ago explaining how just a small comma in the Bible can change the meaning of a verse. It referred to Isaiah 59 which currently reads as follows:

*When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him. Isaiah 59:19b KJV*

But instead, the comma should be before "like a flood", which changes the meaning as follows.

*So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in, like a flood the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him. Isaiah 59:19 KJV*

It is not the enemy that comes in like a flood, but when the enemy does come in, the Spirit of the Lord will, like a flood, lift up a standard against him. That's profound!

**We will be protected against the flood of Belial!**

### **Belial destroys the young**

Be on the lookout for the Belial spirit in association with Jezebel. They are working hand-in-hand to destroy our young believers, especially those with a prophetic anointing.

*And there gathered to him worthless men, base fellows (sons of Belial), who strengthened themselves against Rehoboam son of Solomon when Rehoboam was **young [as king], irresolute, and inexperienced and did not withstand them with firmness and strength.** 2 Chronicles 13:7 AMPC*

Remember that Jezebel is insecure in herself because of rejection. The only way she finds her identity is by making others feel bad so she can look and feel better. Therefore, this spirit will stir up people. Wherever they go there will be very subtle **criticism coming out of their mouths**. Their criticism of people will make you perceive others with suspicion. The purpose of the spirit of Belial is to defile the Body. The Belial spirit will scorn and reject authority and push their agendas. They always speak evil of spiritual leaders.

*Nevertheless in like manner, these dreamers also corrupt the body, **scorn and reject authority** and government, revile and libel and scoff at [heavenly] glories (the glorious ones). Jude 1:8 AMPC*

*These are inveterate murmurers (grumblers) who complain [of their lot in life], going after their own desires [controlled by their passions];*

*their talk is boastful and arrogant, [and they claim to] admire men's persons and pay people flattering compliments to gain advantage.*

Jude 1:16 AMPC

They will always develop a power structure on their own to oppose spiritual leaders. Look out for these people! They have such strength in their human personality that they can influence you in a direction you would not have chosen on your own.

### **The spirit of Belial shall be thrust away**

The "**sons of Belial**" are compared to **thorns** that cannot be handled. Those who deal with Belial "must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear." A thorn causes distress or irritation. To be thorny means to be **full of difficulties or controversial points**.

*But the SONS OF BELIAL shall be all of them as **thorns thrust away**, because they cannot be taken with hands: <sup>7</sup> But the man that shall touch them must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be **utterly burned with fire** in the same place.*

2 Samuel 23:6-7 KJV

Verse 7 pronounces the judgment upon Belial and those who follow him - "**they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place.**"

This is a reference to eternal damnation in hellfire. Belial is a spirit that will cause many to **die as lost people and spend eternity in hell**.

**"Fenced with iron and the staff of a spear"** is a reference to putting on the whole armour of God. We cannot deal with this spirit without the whole armour of God.

**I hope you realise the urgency of the message God gave me!**



**I instruct those who are not in their place of battle**, those who are not in battle formation and unarranged. I gently encourage those who feel themselves inadequate. Be faithful to **STAND YOUR GROUND!** If you are weak, get up again!

Stay alert and clearheaded, by placing the breastplate of **FAITH and LOVE** over your heart and a helmet of hope of **SALVATION** over your thoughts. *Be clearheaded in your vision as you are deployed on the battlefield for faithfulness and love and set apart with the shield of the hope of everlasting life.*

(1 Thessalonians 5:8 and 14 TPT)

We are familiar with the full armour in Ephesians 6, but here Paul emphasises FAITH and LOVE. We can only overcome evil with good.

*Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.*

Romans 12:21 KJV

*Overcome every evil by the revelation of the power of God.*

2 Timothy 1:8b TPT

Through this revelation, you will STAND YOUR GROUND and overcome every enemy by the power of GOD. Remember, Jesus went about doing only good. Yet they killed Him on the stake.

*How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: He who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. Acts 10:38 KJV*

This is what God called us to do. Even when people repay us with evil and hate us, we are still supposed to show them good and give them love.

*They continually repay me with evil when I show them good. They give me hatred when I show them love. Ps 109:5 KJV*

How my heart desires for you to be at a place of rest. It took me many years of battling and struggling to get where deep calleth unto deep (Psalm 42:7), to the place where my soul can be satisfied and at rest, and saturated with YHWH. Indeed, I am at peace!

<sup>1</sup> ***I stand silently to listen for the one I love,  
waiting as long as it takes for the Lord to  
rescue me.***

<sup>2</sup> *So why would I let worry paralyze me, even  
when troubles multiply around me?*

<sup>3</sup> *But look at these who want me dead,  
shouting their vicious threats at me!*

*The moment they discover my weakness they all  
begin plotting to take me down.*

<sup>4</sup> *Liars, hypocrites, with nothing good to say.*

*All of their energies are spent on moving me from this  
exalted place.*

***Pause in his presence***

<sup>5</sup> *I am standing in absolute stillness, silent  
before the one I love, waiting as long as it  
takes for him to rescue me.*

*Only God is my Savior, and he will not fail me.*

<sup>6</sup> *For he alone is my safe place.*

*His wrap-around presence always protects me  
as my champion defender.*

*There's no risk of failure with God!*

*So why would I let worry paralyze me, even  
when troubles multiply around me?*

*<sup>7</sup> God's glory is all around me! His wrap-  
around presence is all I need,*

*for the Lord is my Savior, my hero, and my life-giving  
strength.*

*<sup>8</sup> Join me, everyone! Trust only in God every moment!*

*Tell him all your troubles and pour out your  
heart-longings to him. Believe me when I tell  
you—he will help you!*

Psalms 62:1-8 TPT

### **Receive your energy from Him**

*I thirst with the deepest longings to love you more, with cravings in  
my heart that can't be described. Such yearning grips my soul for you,  
my God! <sup>2</sup> I'm energized every time I enter your heavenly sanctuary  
to seek more of your power and drink in more of your glory. <sup>5</sup> I overflow  
with praise when I come before you, for the anointing of your  
presence satisfies me like nothing else. Psalms 63:1b-2, 5 TPT*

*You are such a rich banquet of pleasure to my soul. <sup>8</sup> With passion  
I pursue and cling to you. Because I feel your grip on my life, I keep  
my soul close to your heart. Psalms 63:5b, 8 TPT*

### **Arise with power**

*God! Arise with awesome power, and every one of your enemies will  
scatter in fear! <sup>2</sup> Chase them away—all these God-haters. Blow them  
away as a puff of smoke. Melt them away like wax in the fire. One  
good look at you and the wicked vanish. Psalms 68:1-2 TPT*

Look! The mighty chariots of God! Ten thousands upon ten thousands, more than anyone could ever number. **God is at the front**, leading them all from Mount Sinai into his sanctuary with the radiance of holiness upon him. <sup>18</sup> **He ascends into the heavenly heights, taking his many captured ones with him, leading them in triumphal procession.** Psalms 68: 17-18 TPT

But he will crush every enemy, shattering their strength. He will make heads roll for they refuse to repent of their stubborn, sinful ways. Psalms 68:21 TPT

O God, my King, your triumphal processions keep moving onward in holiness; you're moving onward toward the Holy Place! Psalms 68:24 TPT

### **You will be protected from false accusations and deadly curses**

When you sit enthroned under the shadow of Shaddai, you are hidden in the strength of God Most High. <sup>2</sup> He's the hope that holds me and the Stronghold to shelter me, the only God for me, and my great confidence. <sup>3</sup> He will rescue you from every hidden trap of the enemy **and he will protect you from false accusation and any deadly curse.** <sup>4</sup> His massive arms are wrapped around you, protecting you. You can run under his covering of majesty and hide. His arms of faithfulness are a shield keeping you from harm. <sup>5</sup> **You will never worry about an attack of demonic forces at night nor have to fear a spirit of darkness coming against you.** <sup>6</sup> **Don't fear a thing!** Whether by night or by day, demonic danger will not trouble you nor will the powers of evil launched against you. <sup>7</sup> Even in a time of disaster, with thousands and thousands being killed, you will remain unscathed and unharmed. <sup>8</sup> you will be a spectator as the wicked perish in judgment, for they will be paid back for what they have done! Psalms 91:1-8 TPT

*For here is what the Lord has spoken to me: "Because you have delighted in me as my great lover, I will greatly protect you. I will set you in a high place, safe and secure before my face.*  
Psalms 91:14 TPT

## ***Sister Religion***

**Religion** is an organised collection of beliefs, cultural systems, and world views that relate humanity to an order of existence. Many **religions** have narratives, symbols, and sacred histories that are intended to **explain** the meaning of life and/or to **explain** the origin of life or the universe.

**Google's** definition is: "In our own words, we can say that religion is people having their own beliefs in god. There are many types of religion, but no matter what, **we are all equal**. In other words, religion is a group of ideas and values that a person lives by. Actions such as worship are involved in religion. Religion is mainly based upon morals and ethics."

The **Merriam-Webster** dictionary defines religion as: "The belief in a god or in a group of gods: an organized system of beliefs, ceremonies, and rules used to worship a god or a group of gods. Informal: an interest, a belief, or an activity that is very important to a person or group."

Interesting to note that it states "**we are all equal**" and "**the belief in a god associated with ceremonies and rules**".

"Christianity came from Judaism and is in itself the fulfilment of the law and hence, it is a relationship between God and man. It was Elohim's desire from the beginning to have a relationship with humankind – God walked every evening with Adam and Eve (relationship)."

“The ultimate and primary goal of satan is to destroy our relationship with Abba Father. His secondary goal is to convince humanity to worship him. The only way he can do that is through religion. Therefore, we can say that any other religious belief (*e.g. New Age, Mormonism or Islam, Buddhism, Taoism, Jehovah’s Witnesses*) or religious group is a religion. A man-made religion attempts to reach the God of Scripture, like Catholicism and post-Resurrection Judaism. Others may not even describe and identify the god they worship, such as Unitarianism. The New Age movement and religious Humanism (*which is nothing else but the antichrist spirit*), leave the worshiper to select the god of his/her choice, which can very well be the person himself, or humanity in general. Worship of humanity is what the antichrist spirit uses to pave the way for the antichrist to come. The world will welcome the antichrist, because the antichrist spirit has already prepared the way for him - ***The counterfeit for God’s Forerunners!***”

“But all of this is for naught because the one thing you’re striving for - to reach God - is withheld from you because you’ve partaken of a path not acknowledged or sanctioned by Scripture. Most of you don’t need help identifying a false religion when you see it. But like Baal, Jezebel, Perversion, and Antichrist, this spirit specializes in mimicking that which is real. This spirit is predominately attacking the church in the world.

*(Desiree M. Mondesir: “Exploring Jezebel’s Family Tree: Sister Religion”)*

## ***Legalism and Witchcraft***

The set of rules which defines the religion spirit is most often synonymous with legalism. Merriam-Webster defines legalism as a “strict, literal, or excessive conformity to the law or a religious or moral code”. It is a form of spiritual abuse and witchcraft. Derek Prince describes witchcraft as anything that **manipulates, dominates, or intimidates**.

Legalism expresses all of these. Some are church phrases you may recognise.

- I'm your pastor, so you have to do what I tell you.
- If you give an offering, do volunteer work, etc., then God will bless you.
- If you leave this church, God will curse you.
- I am the only prophet in this house. God will not speak through anyone but me.
- I am the only minister you should be listening to.
- Serving the church is more important than spending time with your family.
- Giving to the church is more important than spending your money elsewhere.
- Every life decision you make needs to be run by me.
- Your pastor is granted a limited level of authority over you and to a certain extent you should be submitted to your pastor. But if your pastor asks you to do something unbiblical, immoral, or something that doesn't sit right with your spirit, you have the right to refuse respectfully.

- While your pastor should take precedence, this in no way means you can't or shouldn't learn/glean from other godly ministers.
- Serving the church sacrificially is a great biblical principle, another form of sowing, but it should NEVER force you to consistently steal time from your family.
- Your pastor is your advisor, a source of wisdom, but he is not the Holy Spirit. Nor is he your conscience. He shouldn't control your life in any way, but should simply provide wisdom and guidance.

We should know that any person, sect, or religion that promotes the doing of (good) works for the sake of salvation, is false, either intentionally or otherwise. Yet, many people are still trapped in believing that doing good works will impress God. That is a religious spirit. Martha complained to Jesus that Maria was not helping her with the preparation of food.

*But Martha became exasperated by finishing the numerous household chores in preparation for her guests, so she interrupted Jesus and said, “**Lord, don’t you think it’s unfair that my sister left me to do all the work by myself? You should tell her to get up and help me.**”<sup>41</sup> The Lord answered her, “Martha, my beloved Martha. Why are you upset and troubled, pulled away by all these many distractions? Are they really that important?”<sup>42</sup> **Mary has discovered the one thing most important by choosing to sit at my feet. She is undistracted, and I won’t take this privilege from her.**” Luke 10:40-42 TPT*

Being in peace and at rest, undistracted at the feet of Jesus, is the first prize. God is not interested in your busy schedule and good works. We run programs from our own selfish desires to fill the emptiness within the soul that only God can fill. Legalism is to control and thus is witchcraft. It is a means through which a person makes himself appear more spiritual



and mature than others. Religion seeks to counterfeit and replace everything good and lovely about a relationship with God. It seeks to ***create bondage where there is liberty, control where there is freedom, enslavement where there is personal will and death where there is life.***

Ultimately, religion will kill you, although not necessarily physically. Most religions, save Muslims and some other less popular groups, do not offer human sacrifices anymore. However, when your spirit is separated from God while you are alive, after your mortal death, you will be eternally dead. To be separated from God is death.

## ***Son Homosexuality – The Eunuch Spirit***

One of the very first teachings the Holy Spirit revealed to me regarding the Jezebel Spirit was about the king of Molech. Behind the king of Molech, is a demonic force that we need to recognise. It was the same demonic force behind King Nebuchadnezzar. It is a force that wants to steal the next generation to teach them the language and ways of the Chaldeans. We need to be aware of these forces operating today. Satan is still stealing the next generation, and he is doing it so subtly that we do not even notice it. He is using the demonic forces of the king of Molech to take the next generation into captivity.

### ***Beware of the king of Molech!***

*"Whoever has ears to hear, let them hear"* (Matthew 11:15; Revelation 2:29).

**What is a Eunuch spirit?**

In the natural sense, a eunuch's ability to reproduce is cut off. In other words, he is castrated. In a sexual sense, a eunuch is a man, like the Old Testament "**qadesh**" (*qedeshim* - plural) who are perverted people who dress in drag, live as transgender "women," and even willingly have surgery to become a transgender person. However, in the spiritual sense, a eunuch is an individual who has his creative abilities and life potential in terms of gifting, talent, and anointing cut off.

- Eunuchs, especially those who served in the King's palace, were castrated.
- Daniel, Hananiah, Azariah and Mishael were held captive by King Nebuchadnezzar, castrated and served in the king's palace as Eunuchs.
- They were kidnapped.
- They were given the king's food (doctrine) and drink (spirit).
- Their names were changed.
- They were put in the king's pagan university.

The word "eunuch" is another word for "*gay man*" or "*gay male prostitute*". In India, they are called "hijra" and in the Bible "perverted persons".

*And there were also perverted persons in the land. They did according to all the abominations of the nations which the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel. 1 Kings 14:24 NKJV*

*And he [Asa] banished the perverted persons from the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made. 1 Kings 15:12 NKJV*

*And the rest of the perverted persons, who remained in the days of his father Asa, he [Jehoshaphat] banished from the land. 1 Kings 22:46 NKJV*

*Then he [Josiah] tore down the ritual booths of the perverted persons that were in the house of the Lord, where the women wove hangings for the wooden image. 2 Kings 23:7 NKJV*

*But the hypocrites in heart store up wrath; They do not cry for help when He binds them. <sup>14</sup> They die in youth, And their life ends among the perverted persons. Job 36:13-14 NKJV*

The term “perverted persons” is translated as “**qedeshim**”, that is, those practicing sodomy and prostitution in religious rituals. (Biblegateway.com)

## ***The Making Of Spiritual Eunuchs***

A Jezebel Spirit will influence a woman to criticize and belittle her husband, telling him he’s not spiritual enough, bold enough, making enough money, or that he’s holding her back from ministry. Subtle manipulation will be part of getting control over her husband.

“Such manipulative ploys put incredible pressure on a man and increase his resentment. It may also cause him to flee into the arms of another woman who is more sensitive to his needs and who makes him feel appreciated and successful as a husband. In God’s order, the authority over the wife is the husband, the authority over the husband is Christ, and the authority over Christ is God the Father (1 Corinthians 11:3). A person with a Jezebel Spirit may talk about submission and obedience to her husband, but both her husband and children know that it’s all talk. It is not reality. Children who grow up in a family environment in which a parent operates with a Jezebel Spirit will be profoundly affected as adults, in ways many do not realize. While I am not a psychologist or an expert on childhood issues, I have noticed through hundreds of encounters, interviews, and testimonies with clients, that the following results are most often encountered.”

### Implications for daughters.

“Daughters reared by a domineering mother may manifest masculine or overtly aggressive behaviour. Becoming like their mother, they may repress their true femininity, regarding it as a detriment. Seeds of rebellion, manipulation, and control have been sowed into their hearts by a domineering mother and in turn, they may begin to operate with a Jezebel Spirit.”

### Implications for sons.

“Whenever parents are not fulfilling their rightful roles in marriage, their sons will become confused about their masculinity or become sexually aggressive and seek to subdue women by force. Young men may also respond to their mother’s browbeating by becoming overbearing tyrants, and thereby seek to dominate their wives and children. Male subjugation of women is often motivated by resentments against a domineering mother figure.”

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

When God’s order is not in place in a household, confusion enters. Before long, the spirit of homosexuality also enters. Take note of this deep profound truth that the Jezebel Spirit not only makes spiritual eunuchs, but also physical eunuchs by stealing the seed of the next generation.

*Nevertheless I have a few things against you, because you allow that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess, to teach and seduce My servants to commit sexual immorality and eat things sacrificed to*

*idols. <sup>21</sup> And I gave her time to repent of her sexual immorality, and she did not repent. <sup>22</sup> Indeed I will cast her into a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their deeds. <sup>23</sup> I will kill her children with death, and all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works.*  
Revelation 2:20-23 NKJV

Now as we see here, Jezebel makes children through her actions and ideologies: sexual seduction and spiritual seduction. To sum it up, Jezebel is a seducing spirit. This seduction comes in the form of manipulation, intimidation, and domination. Now, place this into a church setting. You sit under a pastor who controls you and keeps you from learning from other leaders or from anyone who isn't in agreement with their church. You are not allowed to read their books, visit their churches, listen to their sermons, or subscribe to their podcasts. Usually, your gifts are prescribed and sometimes even wrongly identified. You are subtly prevented from growing and becoming mature.

One of the worst offences in a Jezebelic church is prophecy. Unless you drink from the same tainted fount as the leaders, you are either told you are not prophetic or that you will never prophesy greater than your leader(s).

## **Using Your Gifts Against You**

Part of this manipulation can be false compliments with the motive to control. “You’re so talented!” “Your gift is so wonderful!” “You sing/play so well!” “Your gift will always be blessed.” (“As long as you remain under my covering...”)

Your gift is used as a manipulation tactic against your spiritual growth. You become a “dry tree”, as the eunuch in Isaiah 56:3 said. You appear healthy, yet you produce no [lasting] fruit. However, the problem here is not your capability to produce, it is rather your inability to produce due to your spiritual authority. You don’t produce your full capacity because you are told you’re amazing just the way you are. You don’t produce your full capacity because you’re told that you are already the best you can be. In short, they make you think more of yourself than you ought to. Not because you are not talented or have the potential to be, but rather because your spiritual leadership has so inflated your current position that you overestimate your current state.

## **Controlling Your Mind and Stunting Your Growth**

Another aspect of being a “dry tree”, is that you can’t produce as you should because you don’t have the mindset of a mature individual. You are so used to someone else thinking for you that when you face an important decision you rather rely on your spiritual leadership’s judgment, instead of your own. Sometimes even marriages are subverted by pastoral leadership, leaving husbands incapable of making their own good decisions.

## **Biblical Leadership**

The Bible and leadership promoted by the Bible do not teach people to be overly dependent. God is fair. Perhaps not in a way that we understand, yet He allows us a free choice. Our love for Him is based upon whether we obey Him or not, and we are free to make that choice.

The following is a highly misunderstood passage of Scripture that has traditionally and historically been misused.

*But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence. 1 Timothy 2:12 KJV*

It is, most unfortunately, being used to keep women from ministering or pastoring in general. Timothy didn't address a female problem, however, but an authority problem because Jezebel was manifesting in the females at Timothy's Ephesian church.

*"Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the kingdom of God? Do not be deceived. Neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor HOMOSEXUALS, nor SODOMITES, <sup>10</sup> nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners will inherit the kingdom of God." 1 Corinthians 6:9-10 NKJV*

The ESV Translation says ALL homosexuality is an abomination in the eyes of God.

*You shall not lie with a male as with a woman. It is an abomination. Leviticus 18:22 ESV*

*If a man lies with a male as he lies with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination. They shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon them. Leviticus 20:13 NKJV*

Molech is the Biblical name relating to a Canaanite god associated with child sacrifice. The name of this deity is also sometimes spelt Molech, Milcom, or Malcam. Molech was an ancient god worshipped by the people neighbouring Israel during Old Testament times. While Molech's nature and origin are uncertain, the Bible mentions him on eight occasions, providing some context regarding the problems associated with this ancient god. The first mention of Molech is in Leviticus.

*You shall not give any of your children to offer them to Molech, and so profane the name of your God: I am the Lord.* Leviticus 18:21 ESV

The worship of Molech clearly involved ritual child sacrifice, something God's people were forbidden to practise. This act was punishable by death.

*Any one of the people of Israel or of the strangers who sojourn in Israel who gives any of his children to Molech shall surely be put to death.* Leviticus 20:2 ESV

Further, child sacrifice to Molech was considered profanity against God's holy name.

*I myself will set my face against that man and will cut him off from among his people, because he has given one of his children to Molech, to make my sanctuary unclean and to profane my holy name.*  
Leviticus 20:3 ESV

Not only were those who sacrificed their children to be stoned to death, but those who ignored such a sacrifice would be abandoned by God (Leviticus 20:5).

Yet, God's clear and stern warning did not end the practice of Molech worship among the Israelites. In addition, this verse connects Molech



worship with the Ammonites, one nation God elsewhere condemns because of pagan worship. King Josiah would later take the law's command against Molech worship very seriously.

*And he defiled Topheth, which is in the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, that no one might burn his son or his daughter as an offering to Molech. 2 Kings 23:10 ESV*

This area of Judea became a location of Molech worship among God's people. Yet, Josiah's determination to apply God's laws to society ended child sacrifice for some time. The last mention of Molech in the Old Testament is found in Jeremiah.

*They set up their abominations in the house that is called by my name, to defile it. <sup>35</sup> They built the high places of Baal in the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, to offer up their sons and daughters to Molech, though I did not command them, nor did it enter into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin. Jeremiah 32:34-35 ESV*

Molech represents the most repulsive of acts in God's sight, the ritual sacrifice of children to a pagan god, which was condemned in the strongest way by the Lord, including punishment by death.

*(<https://www.gotquestions.org/who-Molech.html>)*

In Genesis 12, Abraham followed God's call to move to Canaan. Although human sacrifice was not common in Abraham's native town, Ur, it was well-established in his new land. God later asked Abraham to offer Isaac as a sacrifice (Genesis 22:2). But then God distinguished Himself from gods like Molech. Unlike the native Canaanite gods, Abraham's God abhorred human sacrifice. God commanded Isaac to be spared, and He

provided a ram to take Isaac's place (Genesis 22:13). God used this event as an illustration of how He would later provide His own Son to take our place. More than five hundred years after Abraham, Joshua led the Israelites out of the desert to inherit the Promised Land. God knew that the Israelites were immature in their faith and were easily distracted from worshipping the one true God (Exodus 32). Before the Israelites even entered Canaan, God had warned them not to participate in Molech worship (Leviticus 18:21). He repeatedly told them to destroy those cultures that worshipped Molech. The Israelites didn't heed God's warnings. Instead, they incorporated Molech worship into their own traditions. Even Solomon, the wisest king, was swayed by this cult and built places of worship for Molech and other gods (1 Kings 11:1–8). Molech worship occurred in the "high places" (1 Kings 12:31) as well as in a narrow ravine outside Jerusalem called the Valley of Hinnom (2 Kings 23:10). Despite occasional efforts by godly kings to end the worship of Molech, it wasn't abolished until the Israelites' captivity in Babylon. (Although the Babylonian religion was pantheistic and characterized by astrology and divination, it did not include human sacrifice.) Somehow, the dispersion of the Israelites into a large pagan civilization succeeded in finally purging them of their false gods. When the Jews returned to their land, they rededicated themselves to God, and the Valley of Hinnom was turned into a place for burning garbage and the bodies of executed criminals. Jesus used the imagery of this place, an eternally burning fire, consuming countless human victims, to describe hell, where those who rejected God will burn for eternity (Matthew 10:28).

Notice in Leviticus 18 that the Lord forbade that we pass "our seed" through the fire of **Molech**. In a literal sense, this referred to the ancient

practice of burning one's children as a sacrifice to Molech. However, there is a deeper meaning behind this passage.

*And thou shalt not let any of thy **seed**<sup>H2233</sup> pass through the fire to **Molech**, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.<sup>22</sup> **Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.** Leviticus 18:21-22 KJV*

**Molech signifies a king**, or governor, of similar import with Baal, lord, or governor; and it is generally supposed that the sun was worshipped under this name; more particularly as the fire appears to have been employed in his worship.

#### **H2233 (Strong's)**

zera' zeh'-rah

From H2232; seed; figuratively fruit, plant, sowing time, posterity: - X carnally, child, fruitful, seed (-time), sowing-time.

**The word "seed" in the passage above was correctly translated from the Hebrew word "zera", which literally refers to the "seeds" that are sown on the ground. It is often used in Scripture to refer to one's descendants.** In a natural sense, one's natural progeny represents one's "natural future" on Earth.

Therefore, the "seed" of Leviticus 18:21 represents our "prophetic future", i.e. the **prophetic calling** or vision that God has called each one of us to live. A natural seed has "**life potential**" inside of it, meaning that it also speaks of our **spiritual potential**.

The name "**Molech**" literally means "king". The Amorite spirit is a spirit of "self-exaltation". People possessed by this spirit strive to be "**kings**" over others.

**Therefore, "Molech" represents an Amorite spirit that establishes an "earthly kingdom" of domination over others.**

The **Amorite spirit is very strong inside the Church**. It manifests itself in **human leaders** who impose an earthly system of domination over other believers through earthly rules and decrees.

Wherever an Amorite establishes itself as a king, a host of Jebusite spirits crops up. This host serves as the "law enforcement" corps that allows the Amorite spirit to maintain its control. People influenced by the Jebusite spirit are "**legalistic**" people who don't think twice about slapping any person who dares to question the king's decrees. **They care more about the enforcement of external rules** than about the **people they are enforcing the rules on**. In Scripture, the Lord emphasises the importance of making judgments; however, the Jebusites make judgments in the strength and **discernment of the flesh**, not the **Spirit**.

Jebusites develop such a deep obsession with the fulfilment of the Amorite king's commands that they are willing to sacrifice the lives of "lower-case plebeians" if that's what it takes for the commands to be carried out. For example, a **Jewish Jebusite, during the days of Moses, would not have thought twice about handing his male baby over to Pharaoh to be slaughtered, if that's what it took to obey Pharaoh's command (Exodus 2:1-10)**. Therefore, Moses' parents were not Jebusites. They were unwilling to hand Moses (*their prophetic "seed"*) over as a sacrifice to Molech (*i.e.- Pharaoh*).

"**Woman**" in Scripture is generally a figure of one's "**soul**", while "**man**" is a figure of one's "**spirit**".

Since Jebusites go about "slapping" people and imposing the Amorite's decrees, they feel very "macho", but, in God's eyes, they are nothing but "ranting females" because they are operating at the soul level, not the spirit level.

Jebusites work very hard to suppress the "**spiritual authority**" of the people around them. Therefore, we can say that they suppress the "spiritual manhood" of the people around them. Their relentless insistence on submission to earthly decrees and commandments leads to "spiritually effeminate" people, i.e. men and women with no real spiritual authority.

*And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine: <sup>29</sup> For he taught them as **one having authority, and not as the scribes.** Matthew 7:28-29 KJV*

**Notice that the scribes did not have spiritual authority, although they were men who appeared to have a great deal of "religious" authority.** Therefore, one of the deep roots which leads to homosexuality is a spirit of "**Jebusite legalism**". In families, for example, where there may have been many generations of Jebusites **sacrificing** their "**prophetic seed**" to various "**Molechs**", a **door is opened for the spirit of homosexuality** to enter (Leviticus 18:22).

***Jebusites believe that pleasing God consists of performing many external activities. They are always judging others based on external compliance with stupid and meaningless regulations.***

Jebusites don't understand that **external compliance is meaningless** without an **internal change**, and internal changes are performed through judgment logos pronounced in the anointing of the Spirit.

God's judgments work in compliance with **His spiritual laws**, not with man's **meaningless religious regulations**.

The sense of unjustified shame brought on by the Jebusites must be replaced through prayer, by a sense of spiritual value and purpose, and all the Molechs must be cursed and toppled through judgment prayer.

Since the homosexual spirit is a Canaanite spirit, it must be dealt with **through prayers that condemn it** to utter destruction, and this "utter destruction" will not come without pain for the person possessed by the homosexual spirit.

Therefore, to love that person, implies a **willingness to see that person suffer** for the sake of restoration.

*He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes. Proverbs 13:24 KJV*

*He who withholds the rod [of discipline] hates his son, But he who loves him disciplines and trains him diligently and appropriately [with wisdom and love]. Proverbs 13:24 AMP*

*Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die. <sup>14</sup> Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from **hell**. Proverbs 23:13-14 KJV*

The word "**hell**" was translated from the Hebrew word "**Sheol**", which refers to the literal hell, BUT it also refers to a place of spiritual purposelessness, where one loses one's prophetic calling.

*The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame. Proverbs 29:15 KJV*

In this regard, Paul writes the following to the Corinthians.

**For even though I did grieve you with my letter, I do not regret it [now]; though I did regret it --for I see that the letter hurt you, though only for a little while--** <sup>9</sup> yet I am glad now, not because you were hurt and made sorry, but because **your sorrow led to repentance [and you turned back to God]**; for you felt a grief such as God meant you to feel, so that you might not **suffer loss in anything on our account.** <sup>10</sup> For [godly] sorrow that is in accord with the will of God produces a **repentance without regret**, leading to salvation; but worldly sorrow [the hopeless sorrow of those who do not believe] produces death. <sup>11</sup> For [you can look back and] see what an earnestness and authentic concern this godly sorrow has produced in you: what vindication of yourselves [**against charges that you tolerate sin**], what indignation [at sin], what fear [of offending God], what longing [for righteousness and justice], what passion [to do what is right], what readiness to punish [those who sin and those who tolerate sin]! At every point you have proved yourselves to be innocent in the matter. <sup>12</sup> So even though I wrote to you [as I did], it was not for the sake of the offender nor for the sake of the one offended, but in order to make evident to you before God how earnestly you do care for us [and your willingness to accept our authority]. 2 Corinthians 7:8-12 AMP

Some ways in which one could pray restoration judgments over a person with a homosexual spirit would be the following:

- Prayer for judgment to come upon the person's **emotions**. This can entail praying for restlessness, sleepless nights, terrible emotional afflictions, etc.
- Prayer for judgment on the homosexual people around the person being prayed for. This can entail praying for financial difficulties, emotional sorrow, and diseases over them, especially

for those whose **hearts are so hardened** that they will never repent.

- Praying that the person will see his or her homosexual partners for **what they are in the spirit** - savage and rabid animals, devoid of a sober, judgment-performing mind.

Notice, for example, what the two angels did to the people of Sodom when they wanted to sodomise them.

*And they **smote** the men that were at the door of the house with **blindness**, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door. Genesis 19:11 KJV*

("Coincidentally", the number of this verse "11", represents "purifying judgment" in Scripture.)

As we have said before, the "**eyes**" are associated with the making of judgments in Scripture. By smiting the Sodomites with blindness, God was "exposing" the Canaanites' lack of sober judgment.

- Their deep hatred of God's judgments causes them to make emotion-based judgments that are completely ludicrous. They end up calling the good "bad" and the bad "good" in ways that are completely anti-logical and anti-truth.
- Spiritually speaking, the Canaanites are like blind drunkards. That is why God blinded them, making them search for the door like a mob of drunken fools.
- **Doors and gates in Scripture** are a figure of **judgment**. Therefore, the inability to find the door is a figure of them being incapable of finding "good judgment," no matter how hard they try.



There was a young man in Corinth who committed a terrible sin, and this is what Brother Paul had to say about him.

### **Sexual Immorality Defiles the Church**

*It is reported commonly that there is **fornication among you**, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, **that one should have his father's wife.** <sup>2</sup> And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you. <sup>3</sup> For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, **have judged already**, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed, <sup>4</sup> In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>5</sup> **To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh**, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. 1 Corinthians 5:1-5 KJV*

### **Immorality Rebuked**

*It is actually reported [everywhere] that there is **sexual immorality among you**, a kind of immorality that is condemned even among the [unbelieving] Gentiles: that **someone has [an intimate relationship with] his father's wife.** <sup>2</sup> And you are proud and arrogant! You should have mourned in shame so that the man who has done this [disgraceful] thing would be removed from your fellowship! <sup>3</sup> For I, though absent [from you] in body but present in spirit, have already passed judgment on him who has committed this [act], as if I were present. <sup>4</sup> In the name of our Lord Jesus, when you are assembled, and I am with you in spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus, <sup>5</sup> you are to **hand over this man to Satan for the destruction of his body**, so that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. 1 Corinthians 5:1-5 AMP*

Why would Paul emphasise his physical absence in the passage above? Because the judgment he was pronouncing against the fornicator was a spiritual judgment. As we have said before, spiritual judgments are more lethal and effective than judgments in the flesh. A fervent believer on his or her knees can unleash spiritual judgments that can cause the physical destruction of entire towns and cities. God's spiritual judgments are also precise in the sense that they never punish an innocent victim; they are like laser-guided missiles that hit the exact target. Spiritual judgments can also penetrate the innermost being of people (Hebrews 4:12), which is something that judgments in the flesh will never do (Colossians 2:16-23). There is a certain irony here. Even though Jebusite judgments open the door for the homosexual spirit, the solution is not to "**remove judgments**" but to replace them with the right judgments.

Without spiritual judgments, a person trapped by a homosexual spirit can never be restored. Canaanites hate judgments, and people influenced by the **homosexual spirit hate** them even more, because of their pent-up resentment against unfair, Jebusite judgments. However, the only "prescription" against the homosexual spirit is precisely that which it hates the most.

When Jebusites make judgments, they always forget the purpose of the judgments.

Jebusites value the Amorites' laws more than the persons to which those laws are applied. Spiritual judges value the person and see the judgments as redeeming agents that will prevent the person's value and potential from being lost. This is why Paul speaks of the salvation of the person's spirit in 1 Corinthians 5:5 above.

Paul did not deliver that person to satan simply because he had broken a regulation in the "church manual". He did it out of a sincere desire to see that person restored in the Spirit. Those who judge in the Spirit are aware, however, that there are cases where the other person is "beyond repair". In such cases, we must pray for destruction without restoration that is born out of a zeal for God's righteousness and out of a desire to prevent others from being contaminated by that person's wickedness and iniquity.

Since the door to the homosexual spirit is opened by Jebusites sacrificing the small ones to Molech, **the door is closed by reversing that sacrifice**, and that is done by sacrificing the small ones unto God. Consider the following passage.

### **The Sacrifice of Isaac**

*And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am. <sup>2</sup> And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and **offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains** which I will tell thee of.*

Genesis 22:1-2 KJV

Notice that God asked Abraham to give his seed, Isaac, as a burnt offering unto Him, not unto Molech. While Molech devours the potentially good seed offered to him, God resurrects it.

*By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten son, <sup>18</sup> Of whom it was said, That in **Isaac shall thy seed be called:** <sup>19</sup> Accounting that God was able to **raise him up, even from the dead;** from whence also he received him in a figure.*

Hebrews 11:17- 19 KJV

**Therefore, the person with the homosexual spirit must be handed over to God!**

"Lord, do whatever you want to do with him or her. If he or she has to go through hell, so be it, Lord, as long as your purpose is fulfilled".

When God hears such prayers, He answers them, and the restoration process begins.

## ***Male and Female***

God created male and female to replenish the earth!

*So God created **man** in his own **image**, in the image of God created he him; **male and female** created he them. <sup>28</sup> And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and **multiply**, and **replenish** the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. Genesis 1:27-28 KJV*

God never mentions **male** and **male**, or **female** and **female**. Such a combination cannot execute God's command to multiply and replenish the earth. God made Adam and Eve and not Adam and Steve!

*And they were both naked, the **man and his wife**, and were not ashamed. Genesis 2:25 KJV*

*But from the beginning of the creation God made them **male and female**. Markus 10:6 KJV*

## Sodom and Gomorrah

From Genesis 19, it is clear that God did not approve of homosexuality. This led to the destruction of the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah.

*But before they lay down [to sleep], the men of the city, **the men of Sodom**, both young and old, surrounded the house, all the men from every quarter; <sup>5</sup> and they called out to Lot and said to him, "**Where are the men who came to you tonight? Bring them out to us so that we may know them [intimately].**" <sup>6</sup> But Lot went out of the doorway to the men, and shut the door after him, <sup>7</sup> and said, "Please, my brothers, do not do something so wicked. <sup>8</sup> See here, I have two daughters who have not known a man [intimately]; Genesis 19:4-8 AMP*

To rescue the men who stayed in Lot's house, angels struck the perverse men with blindness so they could not find the doorway into the house.

*But the men (angels) reached out with their hands and pulled Lot into the house with them, and shut the door [after him]. <sup>11</sup> They struck (punished) the men who were at the doorway of the house with blindness, from the young men to the old men, so that they exhausted themselves trying to find the doorway. Genesis 19:10-11 AMP*

*Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. Hebrews 13:2 KJV*

People are misinterpreting the whole issue of homosexuality. "Yes, Christians do still commit sin (Galatians 5), but the Body of Christ cannot promote a doctrine or build a church on unscriptural opinions. That is wrong in the eyes of the Lord. Herein lies the misinterpretation of the gay community - the church cannot approve of homosexuality to be politically correct! This is contrary to the Word of God!

Sodomites refer to the homosexual people of Sodom and Gomorrah. In the Old Testament, it was not possible to cure these people. Hence God had to kill them all. Jesus came in the New Testament to make atonement for our sins and now we can be delivered from any sin.

*And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death. Exodus 21:17 KJV*

*For everyone that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him. Leviticus 20:9 KJV*

### **Stoned to Death in the Old Testament**

*If a man have a **stubborn and rebellious son**, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them: <sup>19</sup> Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place; <sup>20</sup> And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton, and a drunkard. <sup>21</sup> And all the men of his city shall **stone him with stones**, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and fear. Deuteronomy 21:18-21 KJV*

All of us were born with a rebellious and stubborn spirit. It is like a cancer that needs to be cut out. This is how God dealt with sin in the Old Testament because Jesus had not yet come to make atonement for our sins. **Sexual immorality** is a **demonic power** and the people couldn't be delivered from it because Jesus had not yet delivered them. The same with stubbornness. It is an iniquity equal to witchcraft and idolatry!

*For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and **stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.** Because thou hast **rejected the word of the LORD**, he hath also rejected thee from being king.  
1 Samuel 15:23 KJV*

## **New Testament Atonement**

Under the New Covenant, there is always hope of a cure for all diseases, since Jesus had already made atonement for our sins and redeemed us. What an amazing time we are living in. Luke further confirms this when the disciples desired to call for fire to destroy a city as Elijah did in the Old Testament. Jesus rebuked them because He did not come to destroy, but to save!

*And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. <sup>53</sup> And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. <sup>54</sup> And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? <sup>55</sup> But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. <sup>56</sup> For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village. Luke 9:52-56 KJV*

## **God's Law**

Homosexuality is an abomination and a perversion. It is not normal according to God's Word.

*Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.  
Leviticus 18:22 KJV*

*You shall not have intimate relations with your neighbor's wife, to be defiled with her. <sup>21</sup> 'You shall not give any of your children to offer them [by fire as a sacrifice] to **Molech** [the god of the Ammonites], nor shall you profane the name of your God [by honoring idols as gods]. I am the Lord. <sup>22</sup> ~'You shall not **lie [intimately] with a male** as one **lies with a female**; it is repulsive'. <sup>23</sup> 'You shall not have **intimate relations with any animal** to be defiled with it; nor shall a woman stand before an animal to mate with it; it is a perversion.'*  
Leviticus 18:20-23 AMP

*If a man also **lie with mankind**, as he **lieth with a woman**, both of them have committed an **abomination**: they shall surely **be put to death**; their blood shall be upon them. Leviticus 20:13 KJV*

*If a **man lies [intimately] with a male** as if he **were a woman**, both men have committed a detestable (**perverse, unnatural**) act; they shall most **certainly be put to death**; their blood is on them. Leviticus 20:13 AMP*

The Lord compares people who commit prostitution and homosexuality with lowly dogs, saying that such a person shall not enter the house of the Lord.

*There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, **nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel**. <sup>18</sup> Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the **price of a dog, into the house of the LORD** thy God for any vow: for even both these are **abomination** unto the LORD thy God. Deuteronomy 23:17-18 KJV*

*There shall be no cult **prostitute among the daughters of Israel**, nor shall there be a cult **prostitute (a sodomite) among the sons of Israel**.<sup>18</sup> You shall not bring the wages of a **prostitute** or the **price of a dog [that is, a male prostitute]** into the house of the LORD your*



*God as payment for any vow, for both of these [the gift and the giver] are utterly repulsive to the LORD your God.*  
Deuteronomy 23:17-18 AMP

## **Sodomites**

According to 1 Kings, sodomites were homosexuals - male prostitutes!

*And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.* 1 Kings 14:24 KJV

*There were also male cult prostitutes in the land. They committed all the repulsive acts of the nations which the LORD dispossessed before the Israelites.* 1 Kings 14:24 AMP

*There were also sodomites (male cult prostitutes) in the land. They did all the abominations of the nations whom the Lord cast out before the Israelites".* 1 Kings 14:24 AMPC

God hates sin **but still loves the individual!** Because of His **goodness and longsuffering**, God wants to lead the person unto repentance and offers His forgiveness to set the person free from this demonic spirit.

*In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will **give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth**;* 2 Timothy 2:25 KJV

*Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and **longsuffering**; not knowing that the goodness of **God leadeth thee to repentance**?* Romans 2:4 KJV

The Lord is **not slack concerning his promise**, as some men count slackness; but is **longsuffering** to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all **should come to repentance**. 2 Peter 3:9 KJV

*And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you; 2 Peter 3:15 KJV*

## **The Last Stage**

Homosexuality is the last stage of mankind's sin before God gives them over to a **depraved (reprobate) mind**. Here, the meaning is not only rejection, but **abandonment**. These people declined to a point where **"they did not like to retain God in their knowledge,"** and so God gave them what they wanted. They did not want God's righteousness, holiness, cleanness, or purity, so God "gave them over." These people are reprobate because of their hatred toward God.

*For [God does not overlook sin and] the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men who in their wickedness suppress and stifle the truth, <sup>19</sup> because that which is known about God is evident within them [in their inner consciousness], for God made it evident to them. <sup>20</sup> For ever since the creation of the world His invisible attributes, His eternal power and divine nature, have been clearly seen, being understood through His workmanship [all His creation, the wonderful things that He has made], so that they [who fail to believe and trust in Him] are without excuse and without defense. <sup>21</sup> For even though they knew God [as the Creator], they did not honor Him as God or give thanks [for His wondrous creation]. Romans 1:18-21a AMP*

They even believe they are wise in their pointless reasoning as they turn away from the truth and the Word of God.

*On the contrary, they became worthless in their thinking [godless, with pointless reasonings, and silly speculations], and their foolish heart was darkened. <sup>22</sup> Claiming to be wise, they became fools, <sup>23</sup> and exchanged the glory and majesty and excellence of the immortal God for an image [worthless idols] in the shape of mortal man and birds and four-footed animals and reptiles. Romans 1:21b-23 AMP*

***Therefore God gave them over in the lusts of their own hearts to [sexual] impurity, so that their bodies would be dishonored among them [abandoning them to the degrading power of sin], <sup>25</sup> because [by choice] they exchanged the truth of God for a lie, and worshipped and served the creature rather than the Creator, who is blessed forever! Amen. Romans 1:24-25 AMP***

Homosexuality is referred to as committing shameful acts.

*For this reason God gave them over to degrading and vile passions; for their women exchanged the natural function for that which is unnatural [a function contrary to nature], <sup>27</sup> and in the same way also the men turned away from the natural function of the woman and were consumed with their desire toward one another, men with men committing shameful acts and in return receiving in their own bodies the inevitable and appropriate penalty for their wrongdoing. Romans 1:26-27 AMP*

Because they do not want to retain God's knowledge, He gives them over to a reprobate mind

***And since they did not see fit to **acknowledge God or consider Him worth knowing** [as their Creator], God gave them over to a **depraved mind**, to do things **which are improper and repulsive**, <sup>29</sup> until they***

*were filled (permeated, saturated) with every kind of unrighteousness, wickedness, greed, evil; full of envy, murder, strife, deceit, malice and mean-spiritedness. They are gossipers [spreading rumors],<sup>30</sup> slanderers, haters of God, insolent, arrogant, boastful, inventors [of new forms] of evil, disobedient and disrespectful to parents,<sup>31</sup> without understanding, untrustworthy, unloving, unmerciful [without pity].<sup>32</sup> Although they know God's righteous decree and His judgment, that those who do such things deserve death, yet they not only do them, but they even [enthusiastically] approve and tolerate others who practice them. Romans 1:28-32 AMP*

### **Offensiveness**

Homosexual people are violent and very easily offended because deep down in their hearts, they know their lifestyle is wrong. They are pushing for reconnection. If you do not want God's conviction, God will withdraw.

### **Fornication and Covetousness is idolatry**

*Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: Colossians 3:5 KJV*

### **God draws us**

It is not in our human nature to draw wilfully close to God, BUT God is constantly drawing us to Him. HE gives us the desire to come to HIM. If we do not adhere to the drawing of the Holy Spirit, but rebel, God will simply withdraw.

*No man can come to me, except the Father which **hath sent me draw him**: and I will raise him up at the last day. John 6:44 KJV*

*No one can come to Me unless the Father who **sent Me draws him [giving him the desire to come to Me]**; and I will raise him up [from the dead] on the last day. John 6:44 AMP*

There may come a time when it is too late!

*For you know that later on, when he **wanted [to regain title to] his inheritance of the blessing, he was rejected**, for he found no **opportunity for repentance [there was no way to repair what he had done, no chance to recall the choice he had made]**, even **though he sought for it with [bitter] tears**. Hebrews 12:17 AMP*

### **The Purpose of the Law**

God gave the Law to correct the ungodly, lawless, and disobedient.

*Knowing this, that the **law is not made for a righteous man**, but for the **lawless and disobedient**, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers... 1 Timothy 1:9 NKJV*

God gave us His Word to give us correction and instruction! We have to obey to walk into a life of blessings

*All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is **profitable for doctrine**, for reproof, for **correction**, for **instruction in righteousness**: 2 Timothy 3:16 NKJV*

Peter refers to Genesis 19, when Sodom and Gomorrah turned into ashes because of the ungodly lives the inhabitants lived.

*And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into **ashes condemned** them with an overthrow, making them an **ensample unto those that after should live ungodly**. 2 Peter 2:6 KJV*

They gave themselves over to fornication and suffered the vengeance of eternal fire.

*Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving **themselves over to fornication**, and going **after strange flesh**, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Jude 1:7 KJV*

**Anybody who believes God created them to be homosexual is deceived. God judges it in His scripture and He can't turn against His Word. It is thus not a genetic problem, but a result of confusion!**

### **No potential for reproduction**

Behind this spirit lies a lying spirit that aims to take away what God ordained from the beginning, namely to replenish the earth. Eunuchs cannot marry or reproduce. The gay man or lesbian woman commits to someone who is in bondage, just as they are themselves. Though they can adopt or procure an outside party to incubate their seed or produce seed to incubate in their womb, they themselves can never produce a child through natural means, simply because they choose not to. Like literal eunuchs, they are surrounded by those who possess the same mindset as they do in terms of sexuality and will not be alone in their misery. It's easier to lie to yourself in a group of people who have also bought into the lie.

### **Born Gay?**

Many people may feel that perhaps God made them gay, i.e. that they were born gay. They may honestly not remember making a conscious decision to be gay. Where does homosexuality then come from?

Our sinful inheritance is relevant to the discussion of the roots of homosexuality. We are born with a tendency to rebel against God, with hearts that are prone to commit evil.

*But those things which proceed out of the **mouth come forth from the heart**; and they defile the man. <sup>19</sup> For out of the heart proceed **evil thoughts**, murders, **adulteries**, **fornications**, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: Matthew 15:18-19 KJV*

So, for example, it is possible to be born with a tendency **towards homosexual desires**, just as it is possible to be born with a **tendency towards pride**, or love of money or any other type of sin. Though each of us has weaknesses towards particular sins, God still expects us to resist temptations in those areas, and rely on His power for strength to keep sin from ruling us.

*If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him. Genesis 4:7 KJV*

*Likewise reckon ye also yourselves **to be dead indeed unto sin**, but **alive unto God** through Jesus Christ our Lord. <sup>12</sup> Let **not sin therefore reign in your mortal body**, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. <sup>13</sup> Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: **but yield yourselves unto God**, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God. <sup>14</sup> **For sin shall not have dominion over you**: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. Romans 6:11-14 KJV*

Being the opportunist that he is, Satan tempts each of us according to our particular weaknesses. He is a master at orchestrating events in our lives

to tempt us into false conclusions about God and our identity. An area that seems to be common in the development of homosexual tendencies is dysfunctional relationships. **It often starts early in life with unhealthy relationships with parents**, siblings and peers, which cause **emotional wounds** and emotional traumas because of abuse, wrong perceptions, and warped gender identity. Here are some examples of factors in childhood relationships that can be influential in sexual development:

- Abuse (sexual, emotional, physical, spiritual).
- Parental problems: Absent, detached, uninterested, overbearing or controlling parents; lack of gender affirmation.
- Betrayal.
- Ridicule or teasing by peers.
- Sex play with same-sex peers.
- Rejection.
- Abandonment.
- Lack of nurture.
- Loneliness.

The enemy of our souls exploits this brokenness and whispers lies to broken people that are very easy to believe because they cannot discern the lies, such as:

- “You are a lousy boy or girl.”
- “You’re not like everybody else.”
- “Nobody will accept you.”
- “If you were a better child, your parents would love you more.”
- “The way to get love is through sex.”



- “God made you gay.”
- “You may not like being like this, but you can’t change.”
- “You don’t deserve anything better.”

There is most probably a **demonic** element involved in the development of homosexuality. Another area to consider is generational sin.

- The Bible mentions the concept of **generational curses** in several scriptures.
- The idea is that the consequences of one generation’s sin can be visited on future generations, usually up to the third and fourth generations.
- Just as we inherit a sinful nature from Adam, we also may inherit sinful tendencies from our more recent ancestors.
- It is not uncommon for patterns of sexual dysfunction like homosexuality to run down the family tree.

*But every man is **tempted**, when he is **drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.** <sup>15</sup> Then, when **lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.***

James 1:14-15 KJV

Other factors that can contribute to homosexual development include societal pressures, pornography, masturbation, demonic influences and an amoral belief system. Homosexual tendencies can be fed from these kinds of roots, yet it is still up to the individual to decide whether to yield to the temptations. It rarely happens overnight, but over the years. As people progress through the teen years, they inevitably will be presented with the powerful feelings associated with their sexual development. This period typically offers prime opportunities for the enemy to persuade a

person that he or she “is gay” and that this is a permanent condition. Again, troubles in relationships can be instrumental in a person coming to the wrong conclusions. Some examples include:

- Difficulty connecting emotionally with members of opposite sex.
- Unpleasant sexual experiences with members of opposite sex.
- Trauma connected with sexuality (due to rape, abortion, etc.).
- Feeling sexual attraction towards same-sex persons (including arousal by gay or bisexual porn).
- Feeling “different” from others.
- Enjoying homosexual experiences, fantasies or dreams.
- Involvement with the occult (gives way to spiritual, emotional and sexual confusion).
- Words spoken over the person by parents, peers, counsellors or teachers.
- Affirmation, acceptance and recruitment by other homosexuals.

When a person decides to **embrace the lie of a gay identity**, the deception is completed. From then on, it can seem **like an unbreakable stronghold**, especially if it conveniently explains the pattern of experiences and feelings the person may have had in life up to that point. Even so, a person concluding that they are gay will **discover an endless desire for peace and approval**, but will not find it.

*There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.* Isaiah 48:22 KJV

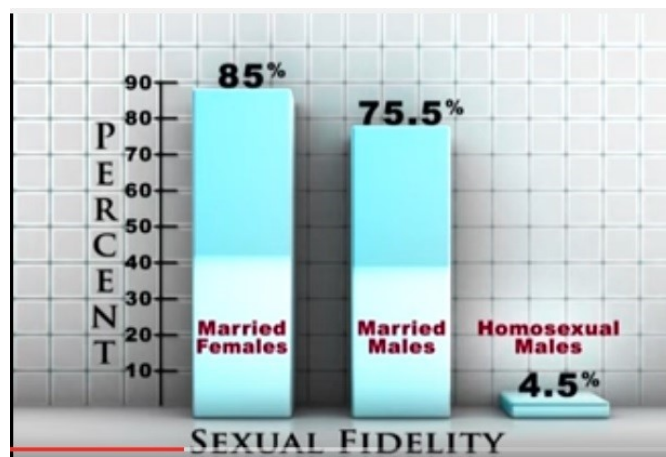
They will need to surround themselves with others who continually reaffirm their homosexuality to numb their conscience about the lies they

have embraced. They may even seek God's approval of their choices by embracing "gay theology".

## Key Facts

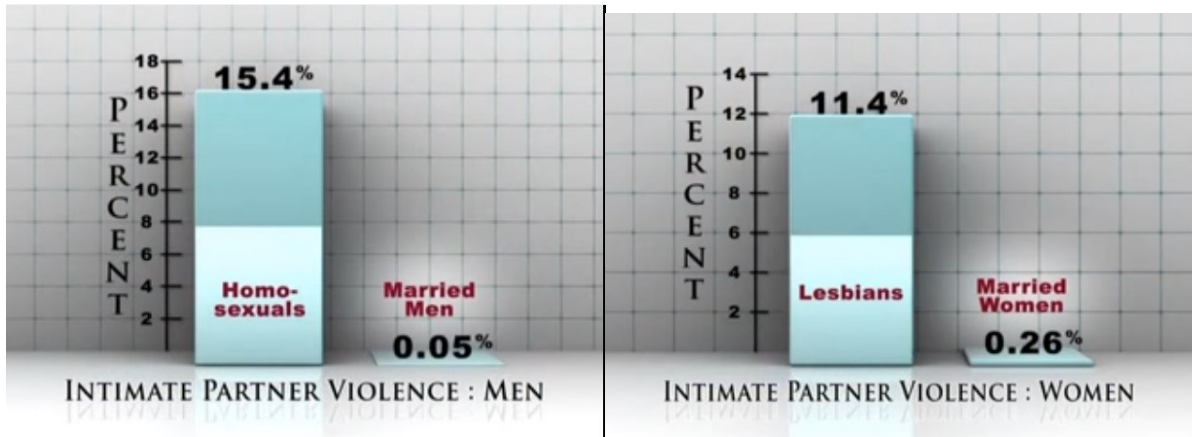
### Sexual Fidelity

Only 4.5% of homosexual males are faithful to their mates, while in normal married couples, 75.5% of men and 85% of women are faithful to their spouses.



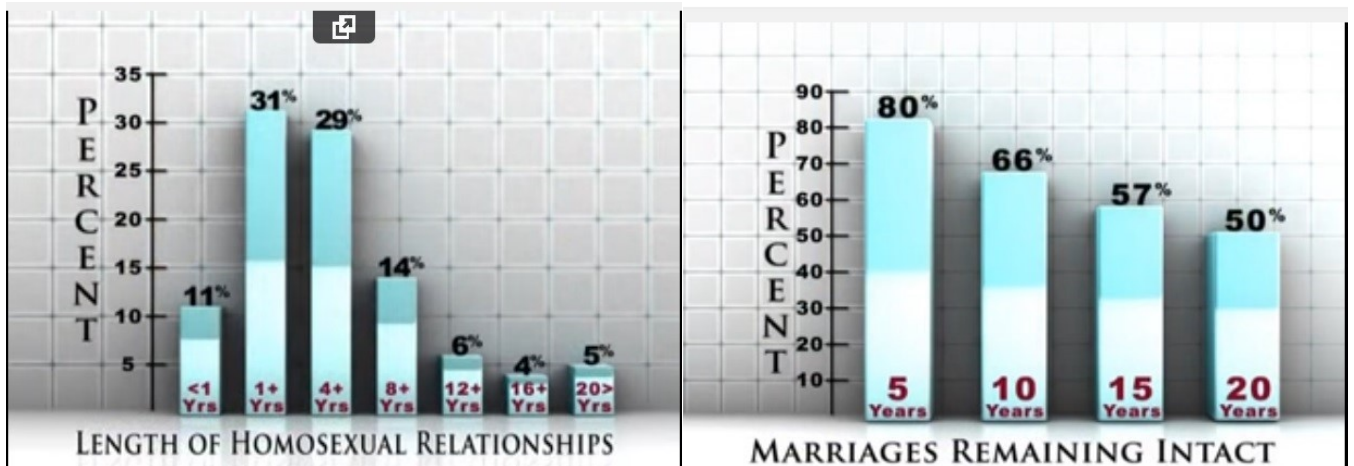
### Intimate Partner Violence

In homosexual and lesbian relationships, violence and abuse are far more severe than in normal marriages - 15% in homosexuals and 11.4% in lesbians, in contrast with 0.05% of men and 0.26% of women in normal marriages.



### Relationships and Marriages

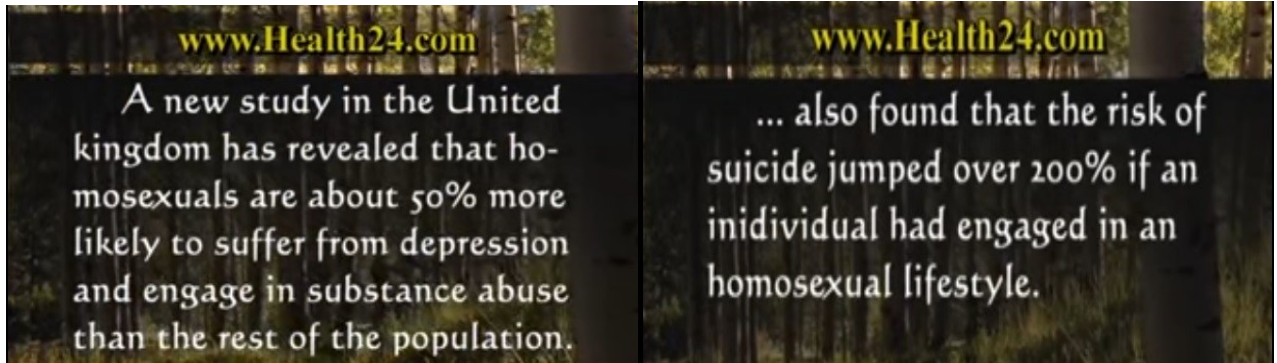
In normal heterosexual marriages, 50% of all marriages last longer than 20 years, while only 5% of same-sex relationships last longer than 20 years!



In a scientific study, it was found that 43% of white males had 500 partners in their lifetime and 28% of them had over 1000 partners in their lifetime. 25% of same-sex partners go into a normal marriage once it has been offered to them.

## Emotional Sufferings

Same-sex relationships are 50% more likely to suffer from depression, and suicide jumped over 200% in homosexual lifestyles!



## Lifespan

The average lifespan of people in normal marriages is mid-70s, while the average age of homosexuals is 50 if no sexual diseases are present. When any diseases like AIDS are present it decreases to 40 years of age. Hence, the lifestyle decreases by 20 years!!

A strict warning appears on cigarette packages that smoking could reduce your life by 7 years, but although a homosexual lifestyle could reduce your life by 20 years, we are forced, by worldly politically correct forces, to accept it. How outrageous can this be?

## ***Daughter Witchcraft***

Is it possible for a born-again believer to be involved in witchcraft? Because of a wrong perception of what witchcraft is, we believe it is not possible.

**Witchcraft is, as per definition, the practice of magic, especially black magic, the use of spells, or even the communication with devils or familiar spirits.**

Derek Prince describes witchcraft as manipulation, domination, and intimidation. This reveals the obvious fact that most believers are under the influence of witchcraft.

**Witchcraft is not what Jezebel is, but what she does.**

There are formal- and informal witchcraft activities. We will look into both, but the emphasis will be more on the informal witchcraft activities. This will help you develop a spirit of discernment to identify these activities within the Body of Christ.

**Intimidation** always seeks to move another person through threats. Using fear keeps the victim under control because he or she is afraid of losing something precious. Intimidators use fear to paralyse people and provoke a specific response. Intimidation and fear are the blatant use of control through the exercise of illegitimate authority.

Since women are not physically as strong as men, **a controlling female becomes skilled at using her charms and seductions, temper tantrums and put-downs. Without using physical force, she can learn to position herself to stay in control. In reality, she is submitting herself to a Jezebel Spirit, and her thoughts are structured by it.** This woman may not have a Jezebel Spirit from the start, but her way of thinking may help a Jezebel Spirit to easily find a home. Many women had, to some extent, this thought structure put on them as they grew up. A controlling, manipulative woman's spirit, in full maturity, is in total rebellion against God. Basically, it hates all order that God has

instituted, and in its full expression, it tries to weaken men. Queen Jezebel surrounded herself with eunuchs. The Jezebel principality tries to convert men into homosexuals. **People with Jezebel Spirits seek to tear down others to elevate themselves.** Those who love to control also love recognition.

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (pp. 105-106). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

In his book, "God's Remedy of Rejection", Derek Prince explains that the person under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit, who is **usually also a rejected person**, cannot show love. The result is that these people may **give in, hold out or fight back**, as discussed earlier.

People who **give in** will move from rejection to loneliness, self-pity, misery, depression, despair or hopelessness, suicidal thoughts and eventually death.

Those **holding out** normally build a defensive wall around them. They appear to be outgoing and may even be very talkative, but their voice has a hollow, metallic ring to it. They frequently gesture in exaggerated ways, and their voices are a little louder than is necessary or tolerable. The person under the influence of Jezebel is desperately trying to appear happy to convince herself and others that she is **not emotionally hurt**. She wants everyone to believe there is nothing wrong inside her and that her life is perfect. What she is really thinking is, "**I've been hurt so badly that I'm never going to give another person the opportunity to wound me like that again.**"

The persons who are **fighting back** are quick to lash out against everything. Their reactions usually follow in this order: first, **rejection**; second, **resentment**; third, **hatred**; and finally, **rebellion**.

*(Prince, Derek. God's Remedy for Rejection. Whitaker House. Kindle Edition.)*

Here is the link – rebellion can sometimes lead to a dependency upon **occult powers to achieve their selfish goals**. According to Scripture, the sins of rebellion and witchcraft are the same in the Lord's eyes.

***For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft.*** 1 Samuel 15:23 KJV

**Witchcraft is an expression of humanity's rebellion against God.** It is an attempt to gain our own ends without submitting to God's law. The sin of witchcraft involves participating in the occult, which is the **search for false spiritual experiences**. Occult practices can include such things as Ouija boards, horoscopes, fortune tellers, séances, drugs—that whole realm. Again, this sin is really the expression of rebellion. It is turning from the true God to a false god. It is the breaking of the first commandment.

*You shall have no other gods before Me.* Exodus 20:3 NKJV

*(Prince, Derek. God's Remedy for Rejection. Whitaker House. Kindle Edition.)*

**Witchcraft is something Jezebel produces, manufactures and teaches.** It is her symbol, her trademark. They go hand in hand.

**Jennifer LeClaire addresses this somewhat messy distinction in her book, "Satan's Deadly Trio: Defeating the Deceptions of Jezebel, Witchcraft and Religion."**



*“You have to untangle the spiritual knot to take down the strongman because layers and layers of demonic string sometimes protect the core. If you pull the wrong string, the knot can get tighter instead of looser. As I have suggested, you could possibly open a door to warfare you are not ready to handle by pulling the wrong strings.” (pg. 180)*

***Discernment is of the utmost importance.***

*“You think you’re going after Witchcraft, but really, you’re going after her mother, Jezebel. You may think you’re battling the spirit of Aunt religion, but really, you’re battling the niece, Witchcraft. You could be deducing Witchcraft, but really, you’re dealing with “Mama Herod”. You cannot wage spiritual warfare with your intellect. You cannot depend on deduction. You need the Holy Spirit’s mind on the matter. You need discernment. You could be wasting your energy, spinning your wheels—and, as Paul the apostle said, buffeting the air—by going after the wrong spirit. You could also be picking a fight with a spirit that was not even harassing you!” (pg. 180)*

*“All of these spirits are so intertwined like a den of vipers, that it’s hard to tell which is which.”*

Not only is witchcraft rebellion, but it is also idolatry. It elevates your will, your knowledge, and your perceived wisdom over the Word and wisdom of God. And it does so stubbornly. ***Witchcraft replaces the will of God, the timing of God, and the ways of God with your own ways or even the ways of Satan.*** It says, “My will be done on earth,” not “Thy will be done on earth as it is in Heaven.”

***Witchcraft: A Demonic Counterfeit for God’s Power.***

Just as Jezebel is a counterfeit for the prophets of God, her child, Witchcraft, is a counterfeit for the Spirit of God.

*And the Lord said to me, "The prophets prophesy lies in My name. **I have not sent them**, commanded them, nor spoken to them; they prophesy to you a false vision, divination, a worthless thing, and the deceit of their heart." Jeremiah 14:14 NKJV*

*They have envisioned futility and false divination, saying, 'Thus says the Lord!' **But the Lord has not sent them**; yet they hope that the word may be confirmed. <sup>7</sup> Have you not seen a futile vision, and have you not spoken false divination? You say, 'The Lord says,' but I have not spoken. Ezekiel 13:6-7 NKJV*

*Now it happened, as we went to prayer, that a certain slave girl possessed with a spirit of divination met us, who brought her masters much profit by fortune-telling. <sup>17</sup> This girl followed Paul and us, and cried out, saying, "These men are the servants of the Most High God, who proclaim to us the way of salvation." <sup>19</sup> And this she did for many days. But Paul, greatly annoyed, turned and said to the spirit, "**I command** you in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her." And he came out that very hour. <sup>19</sup> But when her masters saw that their hope of profit was gone, they seized Paul and Silas and dragged them into the marketplace to the authorities. Acts 16:16-19 NKJV*

Be aware that the Spirit of Jezebel often targets those called to ministry in intercessory and prophetic capacities. People under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit will prophesy (*since she calls herself a prophetess*) but are predominantly and unknowingly operating in familiar spirits instead of the Spirit of God.

Desiree M. Mondesir tells the following story.

"In my own many experiences with a certain Jezebel, I realised that she herself was operating in familiar spirits, probably still does. **I truly believe that she doesn't know it.** She often

mentioned how when she spoke to people face to face or even read a text from them, she could “scan them” (**read their soul/spirit**) to see what was going on with them. It’s taken six years for me to realise that **this was divination and consorting with familiar spirits**. I really believed for the longest that it was just God telling/showing her things. But it wasn’t. She can pick up a familiar spirit via text message just as she could hear from familiar spirits when she spoke to or touched a person. Perhaps you know of someone who operates the same way. She picks up on the spirits attached to those items and persons. And as long as people ignore their initial red flags and icky feelings in their spirit about her, they will continue to set aside the warnings from the Spirit of God and believe that she is operating in the Spirit of Truth. **It’s a snare.**”

### **Witchcraft Is A Snare for Humanity**

*Likewise, son of man, set your face against the daughters of your people, who prophesy out of their own heart; prophesy against them,<sup>18</sup> and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Woe to the women who sew magic charms on their sleeves and make veils for the heads of people of every height to hunt souls! Will you hunt the souls of My people, and keep yourselves alive?”’ Ezekiel 13:17-18 NKJV*

*Therefore thus says the Lord God: “Behold, I am against your magic charms by which you hunt souls there like birds. I will tear them from your arms, and let the souls go, the souls you hunt like birds.<sup>21</sup> I will also tear off your veils and deliver My people out of your hand, and they shall no longer be as prey in your hand. Then you shall know that I am the Lord.<sup>22</sup> Because with lies you have made the heart of*

*the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and you have strengthened the hands of the wicked, so that he does not turn from his wicked way to save his life. <sup>23</sup> Therefore you shall no longer envision futility nor practice divination; for I will deliver My people out of your hand, and you shall know that I am the Lord.*  
Ezekiel 13:20-23 NKJV

The Prophet Ezekiel paints a very vivid picture of what this ensnaring of humanity looks like. They “**hunt the souls of [God’s] people.**” What a haunting statement! Time and time again, idolatry is described as a “snare” to the people of God. God chose His words carefully. And just as idolatry is a snare, so is witchcraft. Like Delilah, she seduces the people, lulls them to sleep in her idolatrous lap, and delivers them to their destruction. Snares are presented in various ways in Scripture.

### **A Stealer of Substance**

*Because the hungry eat up his harvest, Taking it even from the thorns,  
And a snare snatches their substance.* Job 5:5 NKJV

### **A Net Which Catches Your Feet**

*For he is cast into a net by his own feet, And he walks into a snare.  
<sup>9</sup> The net takes him by the heel, And a snare lays hold of him.*  
Job 18:8-9 NKJV

### **Piercing Your Nose (Discernment)**

*Though he takes it in his eyes, Or one pierces his nose with a snare.*  
Job 40:24 NKJV

## **[Attempted] Death**

*The sorrows of Sheol surrounded me; The snares of death confronted me. 2 Samuel 22:6 NKJV (Psalm 18:5 NKJV)*

*Those also who seek my life lay snares for me; Those who seek my hurt speak of destruction, And plan deception all the day long. Psalm 38:12 NKJV*

## **A Bird Caught in a Net**

*Our soul has escaped as a bird from the snare of the fowlers; The snare is broken, and we have escaped. Psalm 124:7 NKJV*

*As a bird hastens to the snare, He did not know it would cost his life. Proverbs 7:23 NKJV*

Curses often, although not always, come through witchcraft. Be it harsh, evil words spoken in a moment of anger or an intentional curse spoken by a formal witch against you or even something negative spoken over yourself. A curse without a reason will not come upon you and will not be in your bloodline.

*Like a flitting sparrow, like a flying swallow, So a curse without cause shall not alight. Proverbs 26:2 NKJV*

*Merriam-Webster* defines the word “curse” as: “Magical words that are said to cause trouble or bad luck for someone or the condition that results when such words are said; a cause of trouble or bad luck; a prayer or invocation for harm or injury to come upon one: imprecation; something that is cursed or accursed; evil or misfortune that comes as if in response to imprecation or as retribution; a cause of great harm or misfortune. **A curse against someone is generally thought of as a negative or black**

**form of witchcraft and magic.** Many who practise these arts refuse to speak curses or do so only as a last resort. It is an obvious snare to a person by those witches and magicians who intonate them, and even those who won't. All forms of magic and witchcraft are undoubtedly wicked in the eyes of God, whether socially acceptable or not, whether white magic (for instance, helping police to find a missing child) or black magic (casting a spell on your lover's wife). All witchcraft is a snare that keeps people from knowing Him and growing deeper in Him.

### ***Informal Witchcraft***

It is very difficult to tell the Spirit of Jezebel from the Spirit of Witchcraft.

*By definition, a Jezebel practices witchcraft. She **manipulates, dominates, and intimidates as it suits her purposes.***

While the occasional formal witch may occasionally infiltrate an unsuspecting church, an informal witch is much more likely to do so (knowingly or unknowingly). We call this evangelical or charismatic witchcraft. ***They utilise the means of prayer and prophecy to accomplish their desires.:***

*Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. James 1:15 KJV*

These people's fleshly desires are so high, operating from the soulish realm, that they even manipulate others in prayer to fulfil their own desires. Note that these activities lead to death. Prayer and prophecy meetings turn into unidentified witch covenants. **Prophecy goes from being a word from the Lord to a word from the person's own soul (soulish prophecy).** A word of knowledge, meant to encourage, becomes a tool to

manipulate. It is difficult to tell at what point a Jezebel goes from being unaware to being aware of what she is doing, but I would venture to say that only the most developed Jezebel has a proper understanding of her acts and their repercussions.

There is yet another type of informal Jezebel witch. It could be your mother-in-law, your sister, your boss, your best friend. This person isn't trying to gather a following or to dominate a church. They just want you to stay in their life. Perhaps, they are the most extreme version of a control freak or maybe they're a guilt-tripper. It might even be an abusive father or husband. The actions aren't spiritual but they do have spiritual roots and implications. Some identifiable phrases they might use are:

- "You'll never succeed without me."
- "Everything you have/achieved is because of me."
- "But I just got here! You don't really want to leave me now, do you?"
- "I've given you so much! You owe me."
- "If you don't \_\_\_\_\_, then I won't \_\_\_\_\_."

This could be a parent, a spouse, a roommate, etc. with whom you have already spent much time, but they seldom allow you to spend time with others unless they themselves are present. They want you all for themselves in an unhealthy manner, possessively and obsessively. An example of this could be sex.

Many wives (and some husbands) use sex as a tool to control their spouses. Many husbands (and some wives) may use money as a means to control their spouses. "If you..., then I..." clauses aren't bad in general, but when used to manipulate someone, they are. People using these

phrases to manipulate and load guilt on others are not always aware that they are operating in witchcraft.

The most common type of informal witch is the person who doesn't cast spells, practise rituals, or manipulate others, **but speaks wickedly and negatively of themselves or others**. Even though there might be an amount of truth in their words, they can certainly have damaging effects on the recipient of those words. Some examples are:

- "You're a false prophet/false teacher."
- "You're just like... your father, brother, etc."
- "You're stupid/dumb."
- "You make me sick."
- "You'll never succeed."

Words and actions that leave a negative "reality" or "fact" on that person, may be internalised and cause the receiver to either give in to the pressure and become like the words spoken over them or make an inner vow to never become like that. In the latter case, the person might grow up and find himself helplessly fulfilling the spoken words. The recipient of these words may even allow sin in his life in an attempt to oppose the negative words. An example is when a person who suffered rejection many times starts rejecting others and operates in a spirit of rejection. If you speak or hear something and believe those words long enough, you'll start to believe it. The wisest man to have ever lived said:

*For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he... Proverbs 23:7 KJV*

*Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof. Proverbs 18:21 KJV*



**Words are VERY important.** Some witchcraft words are:

- Curses (“*I curse you to be barren forever.*” “*You will miscarry every baby.*” “*You will have lots of money but never enjoy it.*”)
- Demonic prayers/petitions (*to satan, other spirits, even to God*).
- Thoughtless/negative words.
- Gossip/rumours.
- Tale bearers (tattle tells).
- Slander/character assassination.
- False accusations/false witnesses.

Throughout Scripture, evil words are often compared to swords, knives, daggers, javelins/spears, and fangs.

*There is a generation whose **teeth are like swords**, and whose fangs are like knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.* Proverbs 30:14 NKJV

*He has put forth his hands against those who were at peace with him; He has broken his covenant. <sup>21</sup> **The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart;** his words were softer than oil, yet they were drawn swords.* Psalm 55:20-21 NKJV

*Hide me from the secret plots of the wicked, from the rebellion of the workers of iniquity, <sup>3</sup> **Who sharpen their tongue like a sword**, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows—bitter words, <sup>4</sup> that they may shoot in secret at the blameless; Suddenly they shoot at him and do not fear.* Psalm 64:2-4 NKJV

*Indeed, they belch with their mouth; Swords are in their lips; for they say, “Who hears?”* Psalm 59:7 NKJV

*My soul is among lions; I lie among the sons of men who are set on fire, whose **teeth are spears and arrows**, and their **tongue a sharp sword**. Psalm 57:4 NKJV*

Also notice that those affiliated with Satan, false prophets, and false teachers, are referred to as lions (1 Peter 5:8) and wolves (John 10:11-13; Matthews 7:15; 10:16; Acts 20:28-30), both of which have fangs, both of which have their power in their mouths.

- Just as the Word of God is a double-edged sword, so are Satan's words a sword and a dagger.
- Just as the roar and the teeth of the Lion of the Tribe of Judah scare off His enemies, so the devil walks about as a roaring lion seeking whom he may devour.
- Just as words can build up and plant, so wicked words can attack and tear down.
- Just as godly words can produce blessings, so can wicked, thoughtless words produce curses.

It's a spiritual law. Words always operate the same way. It is the bearer, the tone, and the intent of the words that make the difference.

***Words are the foundation of witchcraft.***

### **Witches In The Bible.**

Deuteronomy 18:15 says, "*The Lord your God will raise up for you a Prophet like me from your midst, from your brethren. Him you shall hear.*"

*I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will **put my words in his mouth**; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. Deuteronomy 18:18 KJV*

God says we do not need to raise up or adhere to witches in our midst. Why not? Because He was going to raise up a Prophet that would be revealed as Jesus, the Son of God - the Prophet of prophets, Apostle of apostles, Evangelist of evangelists, King of kings, and Lord of lords. Jesus would ascend and give gifts to men. (Ephesians 4:7-16, apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers to equip the Body of Christ).

These fivefold ministry gifts are to demonstrate God's power as well as train and equip the saints to not fall for every doctrinal deception of the enemy, such as Christian witchcraft. These ministry gifts are also governing gifts, namely the apostolic and prophetic offices. They govern (*regulate*) the gifts and administrations of others. This is necessary because ALL Believers are supposed to know the Word, preach the Word, speak in tongues, prophesy, perform miracles, and the like.

When people who identify themselves as Christians (but are not), start practising abominable things and infiltrate the Church, the apostles and prophets are tasked with stepping up, and teaching the truth, with correcting and rebuking when necessary, just as much as they affirm, teach, raise up, and send out.

Some informal and formal witches just do not know any better. Even if they have a bad feeling about something, they do not know why. If they truly seek the truth, then God can send someone to minister to them or do it Himself! With that in mind, let's examine some witchy instances found in the New Testament.

### **Simon the Sorcerer vs Peter**

*But there was a certain man called Simon, who previously practiced sorcery in the city and astonished the people of Samaria, claiming that he was someone great, <sup>10</sup> to whom they all gave heed, from the*

least to the greatest, saying, "This man is the great power of God."

<sup>11</sup> And they heeded him because he had astonished them with his sorceries for a long time. <sup>12</sup> But when they believed Philip as he preached the things concerning the kingdom of God and the name of Jesus Christ, both men and women were baptized. <sup>13</sup> Then Simon himself also believed; and when he was baptized he continued with Philip, and was amazed, seeing the miracles and signs which were done. <sup>14</sup> Now when the apostles who were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent Peter and John to them, <sup>15</sup> who, when they had come down, prayed for them that they might receive the Holy Spirit. <sup>16</sup> For as yet He had fallen upon none of them. They had only been baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. <sup>17</sup> Then they laid hands on them, and they received the Holy Spirit. <sup>18</sup> And when Simon saw that through the laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Spirit was given, he offered them money, <sup>19</sup> saying, "Give me this power also, that anyone on whom I lay hands may receive the Holy Spirit." <sup>20</sup> But Peter said to him, "Your money perishes with you, because you thought that the gift of God could be purchased with money! <sup>21</sup> You have neither part nor portion in this matter, for your heart is not right in the sight of God. <sup>22</sup> Repent therefore of this your wickedness, and pray God if perhaps the thought of your heart may be forgiven you. <sup>23</sup> For I see that you are poisoned by bitterness and bound by iniquity." <sup>24</sup> Then Simon answered and said, "Pray to the Lord for me, that none of the things which you have spoken may come upon me." Acts 8:9-24 NKJV

Simon was a legitimate sorcerer, hence the title, Simon the Sorcerer. He came into contact with the power of God and was mind-blown. He was a believer and baptized, but he wasn't yet **delivered**. Because of that, the **enemy still had access to his mind** to distort the truth and deceive him.

Thus, he thought he could purchase the power of God and keep putting on his magic shows. He was legitimately saved, but legitimately in error. When he asked Simon Peter if he could purchase the power of God from him, a dangerous rebuke was issued (verses 20-23). Simon was legitimately terrified as was appropriate, and repented. He very abruptly realised that witchcraft was NOT of God.

### **Elymas vs Paul**

*Now when they had gone through the island to Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew whose name was Bar-Jesus, <sup>7</sup> who was with the proconsul, Sergius Paulus, an intelligent man. This man called for Barnabas and Saul and sought to hear the word of God. <sup>8</sup> But Elymas the sorcerer (for so his name is translated) withstood them, seeking to turn the proconsul away from the faith. <sup>9</sup> Then Saul, who also is called Paul, filled with the Holy Spirit, looked intently at him <sup>10</sup> and said, "O full of all deceit and all fraud, you son of the devil, you enemy of all righteousness, will you not cease perverting the straight ways of the Lord? <sup>11</sup> And now, indeed, the hand of the Lord is upon you, and you shall be blind, not seeing the sun for a time." And immediately a dark mist fell on him, and he went around seeking someone to lead him by the hand. <sup>12</sup> Then the proconsul believed, when he saw what had been done, being astonished at the teaching of the Lord. Acts 13:6-12 NKJV*

Straightaway, after Paul and Barnabas were separated, elevated, and appointed into the office of the apostle, they found themselves on the island of Paphos. There, they encountered a warlock named Elymas who was on a hellish assignment against their ministry. Like Jezebel, he was a false prophet, with a silver tongue who tried to turn the proconsul against Christianity. The witch openly opposed Paul, so he openly opposed him

back and pronounced the judgment of God against him - a mist that caused Elymas to be as a blind man. Thankfully, the proconsul was converted by this powerful demonstration of God's Spirit.

### **The Slave Girl vs Paul**

Paul and Silas were doing apostolic ministry in the region of Macedonia and there he encountered a slave girl who was demonically gifted in divination. Her masters recognised this and, like any other slave master, prostituted her for her gifts and kept the proceeds for themselves. She discovered these men of God and began to harass the ministry by following them and calling out. But, Paul became grieved in his spirit. Her words were true, but the Holy Spirit in Paul was NOT bearing witness to the spirit prompting her to say those words.

*And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying: <sup>17</sup> The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.<sup>18</sup> And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour. <sup>19</sup> And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers. Acts 16:16-19 KJV*

**The Holy Spirit Who is the Spirit of Truth will only ever testify of Himself. He only testifies to the truth. Truth is a Person and His name is Jesus. Jesus is the Living Word. The Spirit testifies of Jesus who, in turn, testifies of the Father. Wash, rinse, repeat. The bottom line is**

if the supernatural demonstration you are beholding does not point you back to God in the end, It is NOT from God!

Paul realised it was not the Spirit of God, but ***the spirit of divination***. Then he cast that devil out! It is important to understand that just because someone preaches accurately, prophesies accurately, or demonstrates a miracle/sign/wonder powerfully it doesn't mean the motive or the spirit behind it is from God. Paul said that some preach out of selfish ambition, insincerity, and even trying to harm others by the mere fact that they're free to preach (Philippians 1:15-17). As we see in Acts 16, it is possible to prophesy accurately but still be under the influence of an unclean spirit. Jesus warned of false Christs and false prophets who, through great signs and wonders, would deceive even the elect (Matthew 24:24; Mark 13:22). Motives behind an action and the spirit behind an individual make ALL the difference!

### **The Closest Thing To A Christian Witch**

Numbers give us the closest picture possible of a Christian witch. Now, obviously, there were no Christians pre-Christ, but there were believers and not all of them were Jews or even Semites. In Numbers 22-24, we meet a prophet of God named **Balaam**. The setting of the story is amid Israel's Exodus. They had left Egypt and were making their way through the wilderness toward the Promised Land. Cities and nations had fallen while trying to withstand the children of Israel, and the kings of Moab and Midian were aware of that. They recognised that the hand of God was indeed on Israel, so the Moabite king reasoned that if he could convince a prophet to curse Israel, his kingdom and his allies would succeed against Israel. This is where Balaam entered.

Balak, the Moabite king, sent a coalition of Moabite and Midianite nobles to Balaam, bearing a diviner's fee and a request to curse the children of Israel. Balaam refused, however, as God had instructed him. Balak was not happy about this, so he sent back to Balaam another coalition with more prestigious nobles and the diviner's fee. Balaam refused again, but after consulting God, He said, "Go with them." Thinking that God changed His mind, the silly prophet went on his way to meet the king and discovered that his donkey could talk and see angels.

*Now the donkey saw the Angel of the Lord standing in the way with His drawn sword in His hand, and the donkey turned aside out of the way and went into the field. So Balaam struck the donkey to turn her back onto the road. <sup>24</sup> Then the Angel of the Lord stood in a narrow path between the vineyards, with a wall on this side and a wall on that side. <sup>25</sup> And when the donkey saw the Angel of the Lord, she pushed herself against the wall and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall; so he struck her again. Numbers 22:23-25 NKJV*

*Then the Lord opened the mouth of the donkey, and she said to Balaam, "What have I done to you, that you have struck me these three times?" <sup>29</sup> And Balaam said to the donkey, "Because you have abused me. I wish there were a sword in my hand, for now I would kill you!" <sup>30</sup> So the donkey said to Balaam, "Am I not your donkey on which you have ridden, ever since I became yours, to this day? Was I ever disposed to do this to you?" And he said, "No." <sup>31</sup> Then the Lord opened Balaam's eyes, and he saw the Angel of the Lord standing in the way with His drawn sword in His hand; and he bowed his head and fell flat on his face. <sup>32</sup> And the Angel of the Lord said to him, "Why have you struck your donkey these three times? Behold, I have come out to stand against you, because your way is perverse before Me. <sup>33</sup> The donkey saw Me and turned aside from Me these three times. If*



*she had not turned aside from Me, surely I would also have killed you by now, and let her live.”<sup>34</sup> And Balaam said to the Angel of the Lord, “I have sinned, for I did not know You stood in the way against me. Now therefore, if it displeases You, I will turn back.”<sup>35</sup> Then the Angel of the Lord said to Balaam, “Go with the men, but only the word that I speak to you, that you shall speak.” So Balaam went with the princes of Balak. Numbers 22:28-35 NKJV*

The Angel of the Lord made it clear in no uncertain terms that Balaam's way - his heart, his motives, his spirit - was PERVERSE, CROOKED and TWISTED before the Lord. What a grievous state to be in! I think Balaam felt sorry, or more likely, scared. As the story goes, he went on to meet Balak. Balaam had seven altars built, facing Israel. The Lord put the prophetic word in Balaam's mouth, and he blessed Israel. Balak got mad. Balaam had seven more altars built on a different high place, but still facing Israel. The Lord again put His words in Balaam's mouth, and he again blessed Israel. Balak, ANGRY, took Balaam to yet another high place. He ordered seven more altars to be built.

*Now when Balaam saw that it pleased the Lord to bless Israel, he did not go as at other times, to seek to use **sorcery** [enchantments], but he set his face toward the wilderness.<sup>2</sup> And Balaam raised his eyes, and saw Israel encamped according to their tribes; and the Spirit of God came upon him. Numbers 24:1-2 NKJV*

This passage confirms that in the first two instances, Balaam took up his oracle, he would have used the **sorcery of enchantments to prophesy**. But God overrode him and put His own words in Balaam's mouth. But, Balaam did not repent in truth.

*Now Israel remained in Acacia Grove, and the people began to commit harlotry with the women of Moab. <sup>2</sup> They invited the people to the sacrifices of their gods, and the people ate and bowed down to their gods. <sup>3</sup> So Israel was joined to Baal of Peor, and the anger of the Lord was aroused against Israel. Numbers 25:1-3 NKJV*

Balaam succeeded, although we don't know exactly what [ritual] he did or why he did it. ***The women infiltrated the Israelite camp, seduced the men, and by seducing the men, seduced the people into idolatry which is spiritual adultery.*** As a result, the anger of the Lord was unleashed on the people, and the Lord ordered Moses to have his leaders strike down all of the guilty parties. The anger of the Lord was only assuaged when Phineas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, took a javelin and thrust it through a prince of Israel and the Midianite princesses he was openly and sexually cavorting with, before the repentant congregation. In the end, Balaam was felled as the soothsayer he was, as recorded in Joshua 13:22.

**That is an admonishment against practicing witchcraft in general, but also against identifying yourself as a believer while doing so!**

### **Burn It Up!**

Toward the middle of Acts 19, we learn of the seven sons of Sceva, who attempted to cast a devil out of a man. But they miserably failed! When this was "noised abroad," the fear of the Lord fell on the people in Ephesus, a seat or throne of the Roman goddess, Diana (*Greek - Artemis, Hebrew - Jezebel*). The Spirit of Jezebel had made her home in this region. She was worshipped mainly there and the city was more or less dedicated to her and to her spiritual harlotries. The region was rife with

her witchcraft, so the people received a rude awakening when Paul introduced a God greater than their pretender goddess.

*And many who had believed came confessing and telling their deeds.*

*<sup>19</sup> Also, many of those who had practiced **magic** brought their books together and burned them in the sight of all. And they counted up the value of them, and it totaled fifty thousand pieces of silver. <sup>20</sup> So the word of the Lord grew mightily and prevailed. Acts 19:18-20 NKJV*

The demonstrations of the power of God awoke the Ephesians to the truth of God and they repented, confessed their sins, and as a token of their new faith, they gathered all of their accursed things, all of their occultic books, and burned them utterly. Revival was ablaze in Ephesus!

***When true revival takes place and apostolic structures are in place, discipleship comes into play and the people enter into true reformation.***

The balance of power - spiritual, then economic, and so forth - begins to shift, and the resources follow. The key is that transformation takes place. The old cannot contain the new; one of the two must give in. The Christian life is full of warfare; the Kingdom of God is suffering violence from the Kingdom of Darkness. Both are forcefully advancing, claiming and reclaiming territories for their respective rulers. This is about displacement; turf warfare. Therefore, if I belong to the Kingdom of God, then I can't continue to act and live and look like I did when I belonged to the Kingdom of Darkness. **This includes witchcraft.**

If, in the past, you perhaps sinned by practising witchcraft, sorcery, divination, yoga, channelling, card reading, and so forth because you didn't know any better, God graciously realises that you were innocent in

terms of knowledge. But once you claim to be a citizen of the Kingdom of God, submitted to the King of the Universe, led by the Spirit of God, and abiding by the Word of God, you cannot commit the iniquity any longer. The intentional, habitual pattern of any kind of sin is blatantly and consistently condemned as an abomination by the God you claim to serve. The two belief systems cannot co-exist. Man may practice syncretism, but it DOES NOT fly in the Kingdom of God.

For completion purposes, let us look shortly at formal witchcraft activities.

### ***Formal Witchcraft***

Now there are two distinctive types or levels of Witchcraft: formal, and informal. Formal witchcraft is cauldrons and spells, broomsticks and rituals, orgies and sacrifices, African and Haitian Voodoo, and Celtic Druidry. These are performed by *professing* witches and warlocks, wizards and sorcerers, Satanists and black magicians, psychics, mediums, and necromancers - basically, anyone who formally practices the art.

Derek Prince guesstimated (an estimation when you do not know all the facts) that 9 out of every 10 British citizens have ties to the occult. I think we could fairly apply that guesstimation to all of the British Isles and even their Germanic cousins in the high and low Germanic countries (*Scandinavia, Iceland, Greenland, Friesland, Germany, Austria, etc.*). ***Prince further stated that Witchcraft is the natural religion of fallen man.*** All of our ancestors, at some point, were guilty of witchcraft and paganism.

Every group of people possesses a spirituality that is an alternative to Christianity. Even the Jews. Some of these beliefs, such as Wicca and

Buddhism, have never ceased. Some of the modern witchcraft religions, such as New Age and Satanism, are based on older versions of the occult. And some pagan religions are experiencing revivals such as Frón Siðr (*Norse for "Old Custom"*) also known as Astaru (*"belief in the gods"*). Iceland is building its first Norse temple in 1000 years.

Formal witches are well aware that they practice witchcraft. Understandably they may not necessarily admit it openly because of the stigma attached to the title, but they practice it unapologetically.

These people are witches, whether they practice it every day or just now and then, whether they have families or not, whether they are kind or evil, whether they stick to "*healing*" potions and love spells or black magic, whether they sacrifice food or living beings (*animal or human*), whether they attend church happily or do so as a demonic infiltrator.



# UNCOVERING THE ROOTS

Paul Jackson lists the following roots to help uncover the Jezebel Spirit.

- A Root of Rebellion.
- A Root of Bondage.
- A Root of Fear.
- A Root of Pride.

Individuals with a Jezebel Spirit are skilled in getting their way. They may use strategies of flattery, persuasion, sexual seduction, slander, lying, accusation, intimidation, secrecy, persecution, framing another person for a wrong done, or generating emotional and/or spiritual dependency in someone. Such individuals are driven by jealousy, rivalry, elitism, and a need to self-promote, dominate, and monopolize someone's time and attention. Furthermore, these individuals will malign anyone who gets in their way. Like rebellious children would join the parent who gives in to their subtle manipulation, Jezebelites search for others who agree with their grievances and selfish will. They will seek to influence others to heed their selfish demands. If a situation is not resolved to their satisfaction, Jezebel will malign—insinuate, badmouth, smear—their target and plant libellous doubts in people's minds. They will also coyly violate disciplinary instructions, in an attempt to garner misguided sympathy and support. This tactic seems to satiate Jezebel's false sense of justice.

## **JEALOUSY**

A spirit of jealousy plays a key role in fuelling a Jezebel Spirit. Jealousy seeks to monopolise the attention, admiration, or energy of its subjects.

When coupled with control, a person driven by jealousy will seek to eliminate any competition. A Jezebelite is always threatened by gifted prophetic people because through revelation, a Jezebelite's cloaked schemes are revealed. A prophetic intercessor whose prayer can depose a Jezebelite's powerbase is likewise a formidable foe. Thus, a Jezebelite despises authentic intercessory prayer and anointed prophetic ministries. True prophetic anointing manifests God-ordained spiritual authority. A Jezebelite, who seeks to control others, will be frustrated by godly authority and threatened by those to whom it is entrusted.

## **ACCUSATION**

Accusation is another common tool used by an individual with a Jezebel Spirit. When this spirit is fully developed, demons assist the person to intimidate and induce fear in others. Accusation's power is satanic. It sows fear in an individual's heart. It causes people to run. Satan is the accuser of the brethren (Revelation 12:10), as well as the father of lies. A spirit of accusation has no truthful rationale behind it. Therefore, it cannot be reasoned with. It can only be dealt with as the Holy Spirit enlightens those in leadership. As with Korah, there will always be something to camouflage the real issue, which is a spirit of lawlessness.

Those who walk in an accusing spirit are actually agreeing with the doctrine of demons. Therefore, God will hold them accountable, no matter what situation they are trying to correct. This is why the apostle James says that wherever you find slander and accusation, there also exists every evil thing (James 3:16). An accusing spirit also works hand-and-glove with a religious spirit. Together, they become a formidable and unrighteous force at work in a church, forging a critical base of support for Satan's cause. Unwise accusations, on the other hand, are based on

supposition—what you believe is going on. Improper accusations are fueled by fear and will only result in denial and a “kickback” of charges in retaliation against a pastor, causing a pastor to lose favor with leadership.

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*





# HEALING OF A WOUNDED SOUL

No wounds are more painful than those we suffer at the hands of our friends, especially those whom we follow and adore. These wounds will need to be touched by the Lord so that He can bring complete healing and wholeness. All wounds from a Jezebel Spirit need to be healed. Let's look at the following areas for healing.

## *Tearing Down Strongholds*

A mental stronghold can be defined as a practised way of thinking that has become ingrained and automatic. It has a life and a will of its own.

**Strongholds are areas of the mind in which we are held captive, and our perceptions are completely distorted.**

Paul Jackson tells the following story.

"I once had a silly discussion with my wife over the color of flowers along the roadside. I saw them as coral flowers. My wife saw them as white flowers. I "knew" I was right, because of my perceptions. I could not understand why she kept insisting the flowers were white. It wasn't until I removed my yellow-tinted sunglasses that I realized my wife was right! The flowers were actually white. **The tinted lens had distorted the flowers' color and caused them to appear coral.** Because I thought I was right, I responded indignantly to my wife's protests with passionate conviction. This illustrates how strongholds can distort our perception of actual situations."

"Similarly, we sometimes interpret what happens in life through lenses that are tainted and distorted by our wounds. As you walk out your

healing, you will need to bravely take a ruthless, personal assessment. It may be a shock to face reality and abandon your delusions. If we are to open the door to self-discovery and self disclosure, we will need God's grace. As we open our hearts to the truth about ourselves, the healing journey begins."

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

The weapons of our warfare are not carnal but mighty through God to pull down distorted strongholds! We can cast down those imaginations.

*For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: <sup>4</sup> (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) <sup>5</sup> Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ; 2 Corinthians 10:3-5 KJV*

*For although we live in the natural realm, we don't wage a military campaign employing human weapons, using **manipulation** to achieve our aims. Instead, our spiritual weapons are energized with divine power to effectively dismantle the defences behind which people hide. <sup>5</sup> We can demolish every deceptive fantasy that opposes God and break through every **arrogant attitude that is raised up in defiance of the true knowledge of God**. We capture, like prisoners of war, every thought and insist that it bow in obedience to the Anointed One. <sup>6</sup> Since we are armed with such dynamic weaponry, **we stand ready to punish any trace of rebellion**, as soon as you choose complete obedience. 2 Corinthians 10:3-6 TPT*

**In the Aramaic, the word for strongholds can also be translated as "rebellious castles".**

**What is the core of the Jezebel Spirit? Manipulation and rebellion!**

Using our weapons means breaking through every arrogant attitude that is raised up in defiance of the TRUE KNOWLEDGE of God.

**We stand ready with such dynamic weaponry to punish any trace of REBELLION!**

This is profoundly good news! God already gave us the necessary weaponry to demolish a distorted way of thinking and a rebellious attitude.

*"We can't really destroy Jezebel unless we destroy its **strongholds**. We have to understand this to have victory. A **Stronghold** is an area of the mind where darkness reigns. It is a system of logic, rooted in a lie, that an individual has come to accept. This system of thought is formed behind any habitual response, addiction, fixation, compulsion, obsession, and/or excessive fear. It serves as a mental or emotional "command post" to which the enemy has access. This thought system is designed to create misinformation and thereby affect an individual's decision-making ability. **Consequently, a stronghold keeps a person from embracing true Christlikeness.**"*

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (pp. 97-98). Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*

The following areas may allow the enemy easy access to our lives and fuel the drive to follow someone with a Jezebel Spirit.

*(Acknowledgement: Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*

### **An Emotional Dependency on Others**

People who follow someone with a Jezebel Spirit tend to be emotionally dependent. They have a greater inner drive to be connected with

someone or to have a special relationship with a particular person in order to heal their wounded self-esteem.

Instead of developing healthy intimacy, they seek to enmesh and merge with one another. Trying to fill the loneliness, emptiness, and lack of self-love drives them into co-dependent and often abusive relationships. Unless we realise that only God can fill our core needs, our identity will become like that of an orphan. We will constantly be on the outlook for people who will meet our needs and adopt us. For such wounded souls, God is the healing balm. God gently woos and draws us to the only place where our deep hunger can be satisfied. We receive the spirit of adoption, by which we are enabled to cry "Abba, Father – that is to say, Daddy"

*For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.*

Romans 8:15 KJV

## **Fearfulness**

Fear usually originates in unholy imagination. The mental aspect of our souls begins to focus on things that can potentially harm us. A spirit of fear then takes root in our souls. ***Often those who follow someone with a Jezebel Spirit have a history of enslaving fears of neglect, rejection, being punished, loneliness, and perhaps of missing the will of God.***

These fears arise from our past experiences and are projected onto today's circumstances. ***A spirit of fear is a sign of spiritual enslavement.*** It leads someone to be subservient to the control of others. Those who have followed a Jezebelite will have recurrent fears of being deceived again. They will be tempted to view authority as being tyrannical.

God will never give you the spirit of fear, but He gives the Holy Spirit who gives love, a sound mind and mighty power. Dunamis Power is the resurrection power God used to raise Jesus from the dead.

*For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of **power**, and of **love**, and of a **sound mind**. 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV*

The opposite of the spirit of fear is the spirit of love. The apostle John teaches us that there is no FEAR in LOVE. It is love that casts out fear.

*There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.*

1 John 4:18 KJV

The Passion Translation says love never brings fear for fear is always related to punishment.

***The Aramaic can be translated as "Fear is suspicious". A person constantly under the influence of fear is always suspicious.***

### **Testimonies from my own experience**

I would like to share how this spirit of fear works. The Lord showed me many years ago that my sinusitis problem was because of the spirit of fear. I rebuked that spirit for three months. Since then, I have been permanently delivered from sinusitis. Many years later, a lady told me with passion about a serious nose operation that was the result of sinusitis. I told her about the spirit of fear, after which she responded fiercely, "**I do not have fear**". Well, she denied it, her body was telling me otherwise. As time passed, she came to the knowledge of the influence of the spirit of fear in her life. Under the influence of the

spirit of fear, she was constantly suspicious and perceived everybody as a threat.

In a second case, a woman who came out of severely broken previous relationships and a broken marriage, experienced constant jealousy and was suspicious of her newly married husband. She told me the following. "One day my husband left the house in a hurry and I clearly heard a voice telling me that he was going to meet with a certain woman in town. I could not stand it, so I picked up the phone and called a relative of that woman only to discover that the woman was at home busy with her normal daily tasks. I immediately identified the spirit and the wrong voice and commanded it in a loud audible voice to never come with suspicious lies to me again."

In both cases, these people operated from a deeply wounded soul. As Paul says, there are many voices, and none of them are insignificant (1 Corinthians 14:10). When you listen to them, the spirit of fear will trigger your wounded soul. Fear is the opposite of love and that triggered their suspicion. All of this, because had not yet reached its perfection.

***Love never brings fear, for fear is always related to punishment.***

*But love's perfection drives the fear of punishment far from our hearts.*

*Whoever walks constantly afraid of punishment ["fear is suspicious"]*

*has not reached love's perfection. <sup>19</sup> our love for others is our grateful*

*response to the love God first demonstrated to us. <sup>20</sup> Anyone can say,*

*"I love God" yet have hatred toward another believer. This makes him a phony, because if you don't love a brother or sister, whom you can*

*see, how can you truly love god whom you can' see? <sup>21</sup> For he has*

*given us this command; whoever loves God must also demonstrate*

*love to others. 1 John 4:18-21 TPT*

The real proof of our love for God must always be in how we express love and treat others with dignity and respect, esteeming them in love. Let us take stock in our own lives of how our deep soul wounds keep us shackled and in chains because of the spirit of fear. The antidote for this is to replace it with God's love – His sacrificial agape love. He already paid for it all.

As the Holy Spirit fills us with wisdom and knowledge, He also gives us understanding, which is the knowledge that we receive that we could use to expose the enemy. Hallelujah!"

All fear of being dominated or controlled must be brought to the Cross. Recent fears, as well as those rooted in childhood, must be reckoned as dead on the Cross (Romans 6:11) for new life to begin (2 Corinthians 5:17). Dying to these fears will free us to relate to others without fear.

- For healing to begin, we must ask God to show us the circumstances that led our souls to fear. Through faith, we must cast down what the Bible calls "vain imaginations."
- By faith, we need to cleanse ourselves of fear and ask other Christians who are free from fear to stand with us in agreement.
- We also need to ask God to fill us with love, power, and sound reasoning because His perfect love casts out our fear (1 John 4:18).
- When our mind is ruled by our spirit, we will focus on the virtues that spring forth from the Lord.

Then we will concentrate on that which is true, noble, just, pure, lovely, of a good report, virtuous and praiseworthy (Philippians 4:8).

### **A Fear of Decision-Making**

When we relinquish our choices and decisions to another person, we run the risk of causing our spirit to atrophy.

***It will lose the ability to discern what is from God.***

We also risk falling into the sin of lawlessness. God gives us our ability to exercise free will—the freedom to make choices and decisions. Without a will, we would be like a computer which only does what it is programmed to do. By giving us free will, God empowers us to follow through and complete the decisions we have made.

**Therefore, when we yield our will to another person, we give that person the right to make decisions on our behalf.**

We then forfeit our ability to receive insight and revelation directly from God. We make Jezebel our idol and she then takes the place of God in our lives. When we avoid making decisions, our motive may lie rooted in self-condemnation and a sense of incompetence. We may never have been taught how to make responsible decisions or may feel incapable of making good decisions. If that's the case, we may have been raised in a harsh and critical home where punishments for making mistakes outweighed the actual offences. We believed we could never do anything good enough! So, we avoid making decisions due to the fear of being penalized for making bad ones. To compensate, we acquire a mindset that anticipates failure. We become afraid to take risks. Instead, we listen to the whispers in our heads that predict eventual failure. Shying away from responsibility, we then grow up unable, indifferent, unmotivated, or disinterested in making decisions. To overcome the fear of failure, we will need to change how we think.

**A Deep Sense of Shame**



Shame is the sense of feeling fundamentally bad, inadequate, defective, unworthy, or not measuring up to standards.

- Many need healing from a deep sense of shame. At some point in life, all of us feel shame.
- But for those who have followed Jezebel, **shame will be a constant painful memory**. They will doubt their ability to hear from God as though they are eternally flawed or blemished.
- They may believe that God is disgusted with them. Therefore, it may be helpful to remind them that all is not lost.
- Instead, a great lesson has been learned. It's often at our lowest point that we discover the wonder of God's amazing and profound grace.

**Grace is contrary to shame.** While shame brings depression, grace brings hope and light-heartedness.

- Grace refers to God's undeserved kindness directed toward us. It is unearned and unrepayable.
- Through God's grace, we can bond with our loving Heavenly Father who longs to lavish His great love upon us.
- As we embrace His Son Jesus, who is the atoning sacrifice for our sins, He calls us His "sons and daughters".
- When we journey through the "dark night of the soul," we may be able to hear God whisper to us, "I love and accept you. The plans I have for you are for good and not for evil." (Jeremiah 29:11).

## A Fear of Trusting Again

Whenever we appeal to another person for our spiritual strength, our hearts turn away from the Lord. We then allow the other person to be our source of strength. Scripture admonishes us to place our trust in the Lord (Psalm 37:3; Psalm 71:5; Proverbs 3:5; Isaiah 50:10). We belong to God, not to a person. Therefore, we look upon Him, trust and obey Him. Knowing what He wants me to do, moment by moment, is a daily quest. God calls us to live in faith by trusting in Him. Prayer helps me to wait on God for His direction instead of acting impulsively in my own self-interests. When we put our trust in God, He enables us to trust the spiritual authority that He has placed in our lives (1 Peter 2:13-3:6; 5:5-6).

Bonding with God is the basis for rebuilding relationships with others. The stronger our bond with God, the greater our ability to form healthy relationships with others. Our courage to trust again flows from our connectedness with God. While Jesus touched many people, He only disclosed His heart to a few close friends who were committed to Him. Likewise, we should only trust another individual to the degree that we see Jesus, rather than a religious pretence, manifested in their life (Micah 7:5-13).

### **The Consequences of Naiveté**

Naiveté can place a person at great risk. Naiveté implies that an individual is simpleminded, ignorant, foolish, and able to be ensnared and misled (Proverbs 27:12). Such people are gullible and are often exploited by the Jezebelite.

- Those who are controlling and manipulative will instinctively sniff out an opportunity to take advantage of them.

- Naiveté can also foster the need to idolize another individual. Whenever we feel excessive admiration toward someone, we will begin to form unrealistic expectations of them.
- We will exaggerate their good points and become blinded to their faults. This unhealthy esteem and affection will hinder, rather than edify the idolater.

Throughout Scripture, we are encouraged to embrace wisdom, knowledge, and discretion, which preserve our lives and protect us from evil (Proverbs 2:10-13). Being wise and discrete will repel those who seek to oppress and dominate us. It is never too late to learn godly wisdom, discretion, and discernment. No matter how many mistakes may lie in your past, God's mercies are new every morning (Lamentations 3:22-23). His ability to forgive is greater than our ability to fail.

### **A Loss of Joy and Innocence**

A loss of joy will be evident in the life of someone who is recovering from the pain of following a Jezebelite.

- The followers' withered souls will make it difficult for them to express their emotions. They may begin to slide into a dark depression.
- As they begin more and more to embrace God's grace, their joy will return, bringing strength. God has created us to be full of joy. Knowing Him intimately brings joy, which enriches our lives. Joy is like a fountain of youth.
- It prevents, alleviates, and cures the diseases of our souls (Proverbs 17:22).

Joy gives us spiritual vitality. Experiencing joy also empowers us to cultivate healthy relationships with others (Nehemiah 8:10). Walking in a deep, abiding sense of joy requires childlike innocence. Innocence allows us to embrace simple faith that looks to our loving Heavenly Father to solve all of our dilemmas.

In time, as our relationship with the Lord deepens, our spontaneity and childlike innocence will be restored. As we let go of trying to control others, we will stop trying to predict what others will do, and thereby, rediscover a childlike wonder and innocence.

### **Fearing the Supernatural**

Those who have been wounded by a Jezebelite may fear anything that hints at the supernatural or the spiritual realm. This fear will come as an overreaction to having been deceived previously.

- Thus, a thick wall of protection is erected in their souls to guard against further deception. Sadly, this overreaction will hinder a wounded follower from appreciating the endless variety of God's supernatural gifts such as dreams and visions.
- They may regard anything beyond their five senses as being suspicious. They may feel uncomfortable during a worship service when God's presence is powerfully manifested. However, this reaction will only cause them to hold God at arm's length.

Supernatural gifts are powerful tools by which we attack the enemy's camp. By disdaining such supernatural gifts, we inadvertently play into the enemy's plans and we revert to the old adage, "What we don't know can't

harm us.” Our ability to embrace supernatural gifts is founded in knowing God as our loving Heavenly Father.

As a Father, God yearns to give good gifts to His children. When God manifests His presence supernaturally, we see His awesome glory and majestic splendour. He is truly a God like no other! He is a living God who dwells among an innumerable amount of supernatural beings (Hebrews 12:22-24).

### **Believing a Lie**

Unfortunately, many followers of a Jezebelite have been deceived by demons, and, are thereby blinded to the demonic grip that ensnares them.

- They have formerly viewed others—even pastors—as being deceived and demonically influenced.
- They will see themselves as being an elite spiritual force, immune to demonic attack.
- Sadly, those entangled by the web of deception will erroneously look to the Jezebelite, instead of the Lord, as a fortress of protection against the demonic realm.

Trusting in evil spirits—whether you know them to be evil spirits or not—places you under their authority and false protection. Thus, you have given these spirits keys to your life. Since they provide a harmful authority, you will need deliverance from their domain. If you have an aversion to deliverance, ask God to remove any stronghold that you may have and that blinds you to seeing the answer to your healing.

### **Commanding the Evil Voices to Stop**

For a season, demonic spirits will test former followers to see if they mean business.

- These people will need to command the voices and masters in their minds to cease instructing or beguiling them.
- If these seductive spirits return to tempt them, they need to resist them. From now on, they are free to follow no other voice but the voice of Jesus.
- They need to embrace the words of Jesus, “**My sheep hear My voice...I know them, and they follow Me**” (John 10:27).

Paul tells us that there are many voices, and none of them is without significance.

*I suppose that there are hundreds of different languages in the world, and all are excellent for those who understand them, <sup>11</sup> but to me they mean nothing. A person talking to me in one of these languages will be a stranger to me and I will be a stranger to him.*

1 Corinthians 14:10-11 TLB

## **Refusing a Jezebelite's Influence**

Former followers should not receive counsel, prayers, or the laying on of hands from anyone whom they sense operates with a Jezebel Spirit. It may be wise for them to consider getting rid of any personal items received as gifts from the Jezebelite, such as clothing, jewellery, books, music, art, knick-knacks or photos. These items can represent soul ties that will hinder their journey to freedom. They may want to ask the Lord if they need to destroy such items (Deuteronomy 26; Acts 19:19).

## **Reconciling with Family and Friends**

In my opinion, this is by far the most important restoration work the Holy Spirit can bring.

As I am writing here on the 1<sup>st</sup> of April 2020 during the Coronavirus lockdown, my wife and I are accommodating three extra households under one roof, (my children, their spouses, and my mother). If you could have the slightest idea where we as a family came from, you may have a good understanding of how much it means to me, as the head of the household, that we can live in absolute peace with each other. Ten years ago, this was not the case. Every evening as we take communion, I thank the Father for the restoration work He had done in my household. Although it was a constant battle for me to get here, I did not war in vain. All the glory and all the honour belongs to Him!

**Praise our mighty God! How marvellous are His works!**

I encourage you to believe that anything is possible for God. Trust in Him. He desires to restore all relationships.

*And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. Malachi 4:6 KJV*

This reminds me of the victory song of Moses in Exodus 15 which the saints sing in Revelation.

*And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the **victory over the beast**, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God. <sup>3</sup> And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, **Great and marvellous are thy works**, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. Revelation 15:2-3 KJV*

God Almighty sent His Son to fulfil and complete His work of restoration between Him and humanity so that our relationships with one another could also be fully restored.

*Therefore if you bring your gift to the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you, <sup>24</sup> leave your gift there before the altar, and go your way. First be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift. Matthew 5:23- 24 NKJV*

While operating under the stronghold of a Jezebel Spirit, it is easy for us to become blinded to the wounds we have inflicted on others. Ask the Lord to help you recognise your actions and to see them through other people's eyes. This will open your eyes as to how your manipulation and control brought injury to others.

- Forgiveness does not mean excusing someone's behaviour. Rather it acknowledges the actual offense and then chooses not to hold that offense against the person.



- When Jesus Christ died on the Cross, His blood was the payment for our sins so that we could be truly forgiven.
- Likewise, by extending forgiveness to someone, we mirror the depth of God's forgiveness to us.

*Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, and evil speaking be put away from you, with all malice. <sup>32</sup> And be kind to one another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God in Christ forgave you. Ephesians 4:31-32 NKJV*

Followers of a Jezebelite will need to ask forgiveness of individuals they have wronged or hurt. They may want to ask God to help them in making their confession. They may want to communicate the realisation that their actions were inexcusable.

- As they feel some of the pain they inflicted on someone, they will be able to ask sorrowfully for the person's forgiveness.
- Former followers may feel compelled to make amends with their loved ones.

Such reconciliation will bring about restoration and greater spiritual release. As a result, curses spoken by the Spirit of Jezebel are rendered void and powerless.

**The process of forgiveness will take time.** They will need time to recuperate and re-enter old routines. Family chores that have been left undone will need to be resumed, not begrudgingly but with an attitude of gratefulness. This kindness will help restore healthy relationships. Godly counsellors can also be beneficial in the healing process. I have learnt that in many cases people in ministry who live in constant strife, unforgiveness and broken relationships, pose a certain threat to other people. RUN AWAY!

Although we should always show mercy and forgiveness to such ministers as well, we should be very cautious to not let them lay hands on us because those spirits will come upon you and your household. If you think this is farfetched, read these words of King David.

**David's poetic praise**

<sup>1</sup> Lord, I will sing about your faithful love for  
me.

My song of praise will have your justice as its  
theme.

<sup>2</sup> **I'm trying my best to walk in the way of  
integrity, especially in my own home.**

But I need your help!

I'm wondering, Lord, when will you appear?

<sup>3</sup> I refuse to gaze on that which is vulgar.

**I despise works of evil people**

and anything that moves my heart away from  
you.

I will not let evil hold me in its grip.

<sup>4</sup> Every perverse and crooked way I have put  
away from my heart, for I will have nothing to  
do with the deeds of darkness

<sup>5</sup> I will silence those who secretly want to  
slander my friends, and **I will not tolerate the  
proud and arrogant.**

<sup>6</sup> **My innermost circle will only be those  
whom I know are pure and godly.  
They will be the only ones I allow to  
minister to me.**

<sup>7</sup> There's no room in my home for hypocrites,  
for I can't stand chronic liars who flatter and  
deceive.

<sup>8</sup> **At each and every sunrise I will awake** to  
do what's right and put to silence those who  
love wickedness, **freeing God's people from  
their evil grip.**

*I will do all of this because of my great love for you!*

Psalm 101:1-8 TPT

**David allowed only the innermost circle of pure and godly people to minister to him. How about you? Do you allow the arrogant and proud to minister to you?**

### **Creating Healthy Relationships**

The energy needed to initiate new relationships may be hampered by lethargy, which comes as a by-product of being dominated by another person. Walking through the process of healing will be tiring.

- Former followers of a Jezebelite may feel exhausted physically and emotionally.
- At the same time, they will need encouragement to participate in church activities and not to isolate themselves from others.
- They will need to be motivated to embrace self-discipline and establish healthy boundaries with others. In this way, they will recapture a Holy Spirit-led will.

### **Embracing True Humility**

Humility and obedience always lead us to God. They open a door for God's grace to be extended to us.

- True repentance is the ultimate act of humility.
- We know that “**God resists the proud, but gives grace to the humble**” (James 4:6).
- Each day, we need to ask the Holy Spirit to convict us, so that any hurtful or harmful thing in our lives can be exposed. Then we should come to our Heavenly Father and to one another with godly sorrow.
- True repentance will always set us free from bondage.

### **Trust Jesus Daily**

When our needs for love go unmet, co-dependency and the impulse to “bend into” another person is bred. Instead of looking to another person who is limited and unreliable, we need to develop our spiritual well-being. Each day we need to look to Jesus, who is sufficient to supply all our needs—emotional, physical, spiritual, and relational. He is the all-sufficient One! In Him resides the fullness of abundant life (John 1:4).

*Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and lean not on your own understanding; in all your ways acknowledge Him, and He shall direct your paths. Proverbs 3:5-6 NKJV*

## ***Breaking the Jezebel Stronghold***

Since Jezebel individuals usually have achieved some level of authority, only someone who outranks them, or a group effort, will be effective. Be sure not to enable this person. You are not an "Ahab". The following remarks are advice on handling a person under the influence of Jezebel.

- **Isolate the person.** Make sure their own recruits (buddies) are not around. It gets its power from others. You have to remove the source of its power and "gang up" on it. Standing alone, it is more vulnerable.
- **Confront the person with the facts.** Expect denial. They will lie to cover and defend themselves.
- Reject the person's behaviour based on the facts. Tell the person they will not be accepted back into the group unless they repent.
- If the person repents, it shows his/her willingness to change.
- In a church setting, as a group, bind and cast out the demonic spirit in Jesus' name, and persist until it is gone. Expect high resistance, since it is a controlling (witchcraft) spirit. ***There will be screaming and yelling before it is cast out.*** It will try to attack you and call you names. Also, expect that the person may **act as a victim** during deliverance. Sometimes the spirit cycles between being the attacker and being a victim. This is to confuse you, so do not give in. Simply ignore the façade.
- In a secular setting, document records and give a warning that future behavior will be monitored. This is because their basic nature has not changed yet, and an eventual repeat of behaviour will occur. If it does, the person needs to be fired.

- Once the spirit is gone, the person **needs support and counselling** to examine how the spirit entered to begin with, so they can close the door on further attempts by the spirit to enter.
- **If the person does NOT REPENT, cut off the ties with the person, assuring him, however, that forgiveness and deliverance are available once they repent and turn to God.**

If you do not cut off ties, these people will worry you to death and destroy your peace.

*(Vincent, Bill. Destroying the Jezebel Spirit: How to Overcome the Spirit Before It Destroys You! (pp.119-120) Revival Waves of Glory. Kindle Edition.)*



## ***Finding The True Way***

*Watch out that no one deceives you. For man will come in my name, claiming, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many.*  
Matthew 24: 4-5 NIV (Matthew 24:23-25)

*Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: **ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.** Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? Are we stronger than he?*  
I Corinthians 10:21 KJV

*And Elijah came near unto all the people and said, **How long shall ye halt between two opinions?** If the **LORD** is God, follow him; but if **Baal**, then follow him. And the people did not answer him a word.*  
1 Kings 18:21 JUB

### **Jesus is the True Christ**

*Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.* John 14:6 KJV

### **Salvation is only found in Him**

*There is no salvation by anyone else, for there is no other name under heaven given among people by which we must be saved.*  
Acts 4:12 ISV

### **Will you go away?**

*Will ye also go away?* John 6:67 KJV

When Jesus explained that He was indeed the Bread of Life, eternal life, many did not believe. (Interesting that this text reference is 666)

*From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him. John 6:66 KJV*

## **Global Unity**

Be aware that the New World Order for unity is currently coming along strongly. The churches and para-church groups fit into that plan like good globalists, all headed up under the United Nations. The Pope has already announced that all religions will be united under one roof. He invited all church leaders to sign this document by September 2020.

Jesus Christ has his own **Church**. Likewise, there will be a counterfeit church – the church of the antichrist, the church of satan.

*The Synagogue of Satan. Revelation 2:9; 3:9*

Jesus has a **Bride**. Likewise, the antichrist also has a bride.

*The Mystery Harlot Church. Revelation 17:1-16*

Jesus has a **Communion Cup**. So does satan.

*The cup of devils. 1 Corinthians 10:21*

## **What do we have in common with Belial or with unbelievers?**

*What harmony exists between the Messiah and Belial, or what do a believer and an unbeliever have in common? 2 Corinthians 6:15 ISV*

*Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with un-righteousness? And what communion hath light with darkness? 2 Corinthians 6:14 KJV*



**We are not born from corruptible seed, but of incorruptible – by the Word of God.**

*Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God which liveth and abideth forever. 1 Peter 1:23 KJV*

*Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.  
John 3:5 KJV*



# A CLEANSING PRAYER

Former followers of a Jezebelite may want to pray these words of repentance and deliverance to receive healing.

*“Heavenly Father, I need Your Holy Spirit to help me not think and live according to my old ways. I place my childhood fears and bloodline curses behind me and ask You to cancel them. By faith in the Lord Jesus Christ, I choose not to be enslaved to them any longer! Today, I lay aside my fear of facing the pain from past friendships, romances, lovers, and relatives. I renounce the spirits of pride, bitterness, lying, self-exaltation, rebellion, witchcraft, and the occult. I choose to not walk in these any longer.”*

*“When I am tested by these deceiving spirits, I want to respond in godliness. God, please remove any mental strongholds and help me to think and see clearly. I choose not to listen to other spiritual voices other than Yours. From this time forth, I will not trust in lying spirits nor the spirits that claim to offer me protection from evil. I close every door to Satan. I will not seek a false defence to shield myself from wrong, from exploitation, or harm. I look to You, Lord Jesus and place my trust in You to protect me from the harm of well-meaning people and from demonic spirits.”*

*“Jesus, I choose You to be my Savior, and Holy Spirit, I choose You to be my defender. Lord Jesus Christ, please forgive my sins. I confess that I have not loved rightly. I have resented others. I now recognise this as sin and confess it to You now.”*

*"I choose to forgive those who have hurt me. By Your Blood, I forgive also myself as You have forgiven me. I am sorry for my sins. I confess and renounce them, known and unknown. I believe you died on the Cross for my sins, and that you rose from the dead and ascended to God the Father. You now sit at His right hand. With repentance in my heart, I ask You, Lord, to deliver me from the snare of the fowler and to set me free. Your truth is a shield to me. Under Your wings, I seek refuge."*

*"Lord Jesus, I claim Your promise in Psalm 91. "Because I have set my love upon You, You will deliver me. You will set me on high because I have known Your Name. I will call upon You, and You will answer me. You will be with me in trouble. You will deliver me and honor me."*

*(Jackson, John Paul. Unmasking the Jezebel Spirit. Streams Ministries. Kindle Edition.)*



# CLOSING REMARKS

My prayer for every one of you is that the life-changing information rendered in this manuscript may inspire you to an even more intimate and sincere relationship with God. May the information contribute to bringing you in your proper position for battle, so you will be able to fight the good fight of faith and overcome.

If you have recognised yourself as being under the influence of the Jezebel Spirit, **do not lose heart. All that is needed is true repentance and willingness to fight and overcome the spirit.** Are you truly willing to do whatever it takes to get rid of these foxes that hinder your relationship with Jesus? If your answer is an honest and heartfelt yes, then His loving reply is: "We will do it together!" (Song of Songs 2:15 TPT) Sincerely ask the Holy Spirit to guide and lead you through the process of restoration. He desires to set you free. If you are weary and burdened by the influence that the Jezebel Spirit has had on you, willingly yoke yourself to Jesus and learn from Him, for He is gentle and humble in heart and He promises to give you the long-awaited rest that you are longing for. (Matthew 11:28)

May the Lord bless you, may His face shine upon you, may He dwell within you and transform you into the Holy of Holies so you can reflect His image and likeness in a dark world.

Amen!

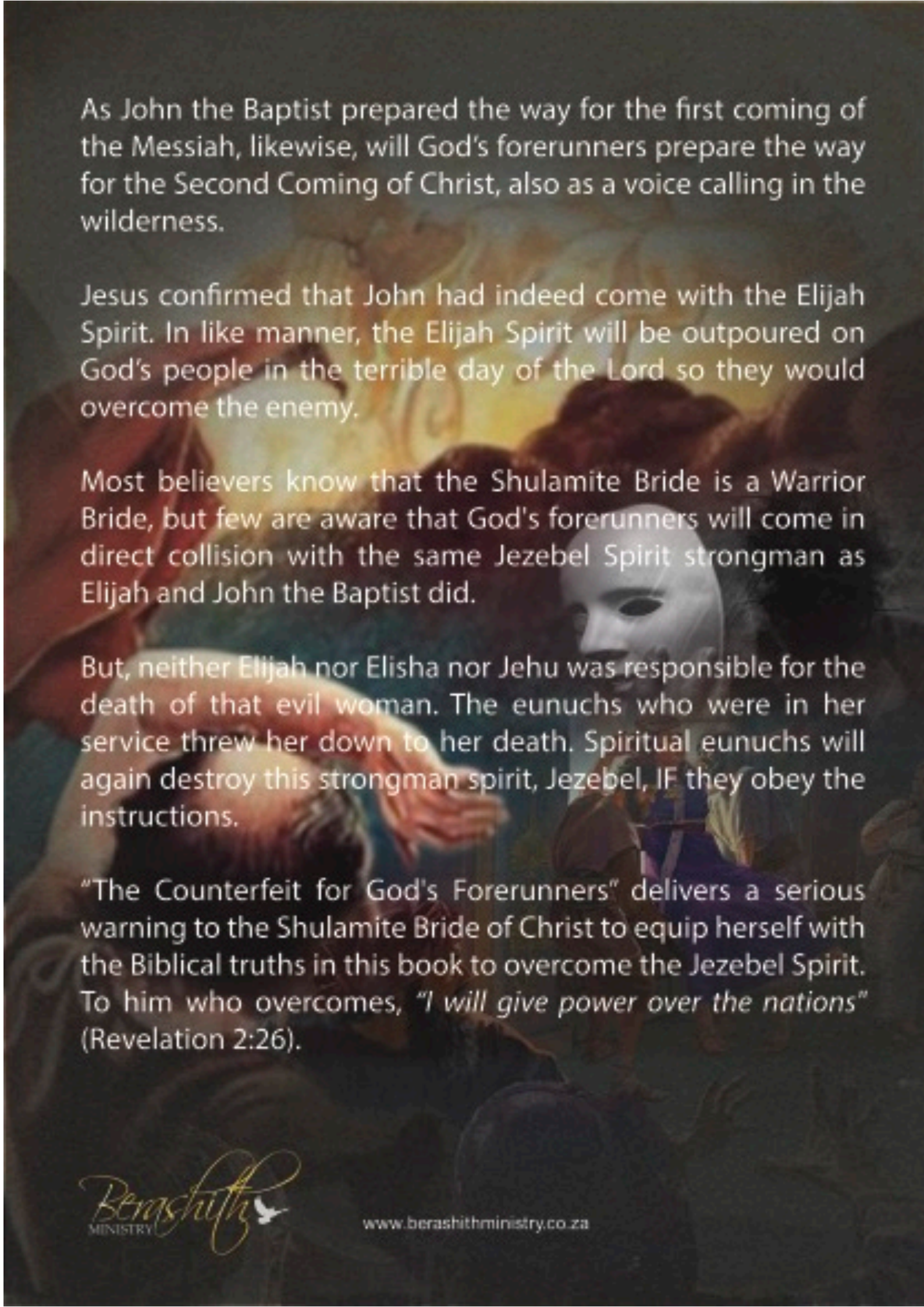
*El-Azar*





[www.berashithministry.co.za](http://www.berashithministry.co.za)

[BethesdaHealingOasis@gmail.com](mailto:BethesdaHealingOasis@gmail.com)



As John the Baptist prepared the way for the first coming of the Messiah, likewise, will God's forerunners prepare the way for the Second Coming of Christ, also as a voice calling in the wilderness.

Jesus confirmed that John had indeed come with the Elijah Spirit. In like manner, the Elijah Spirit will be outpoured on God's people in the terrible day of the Lord so they would overcome the enemy.

Most believers know that the Shulamite Bride is a Warrior Bride, but few are aware that God's forerunners will come in direct collision with the same Jezebel Spirit strongman as Elijah and John the Baptist did.

But, neither Elijah nor Elisha nor Jehu was responsible for the death of that evil woman. The eunuchs who were in her service threw her down to her death. Spiritual eunuchs will again destroy this strongman spirit, Jezebel, IF they obey the instructions.

"The Counterfeit for God's Forerunners" delivers a serious warning to the Shulamite Bride of Christ to equip herself with the Biblical truths in this book to overcome the Jezebel Spirit. To him who overcomes, *"I will give power over the nations"* (Revelation 2:26).

